

# **CRUX OF VEDIC ASTROLOGY-TIMING OF EVENTS**

*By*  
**SANJAY RATH**

**SAGAR PUBLICATIONS**

72, Janpath, Ved Mansion,  
New Delhi - 110001

Tel : 3320648

Hinduism Discord Server <https://dsc.gg/dharma> | MADE WITH



## COLLECTION OF VARIOUS

- HINDUISM SCRIPTURES
- HINDU COMICS
- AYURVEDA
- MAGZINES

FIND ALL AT [HTTPS://DSC.GG/DHARMA](https://dsc.gg/dharma)

Made with



By

Avinash/Shashi

[creator of  
hinduism  
server]

## PREFACE

### VEDIC ASTROLOGY

I take this opportunity to thank the erudite reader and fellow astrologers for receiving my first book; namely, Maharishi Jaimini's Upadesa Sutras. While every effort was made to explain every stanza with umpteen examples, it was not possible to do complete justice and fully explain the ramifications of the various stanzas in a horoscope. This need to provide a holistic approach to Vedic Astrology by combining the best predictive tools has been fulfilled in this book.

The first three chapters explain the various tools and paradigms available in Vedic Astrology as well as their usages. I agree that this list is quite exhaustive and the tools felt to be of general acceptance and easy to use have been added.

There are certain tools that are taught traditionally in families having the Jyotish tradition. I have given some very valuable methods of timing events which, it is hoped would be of considerable use to all astrologers. For example, Jataka Parijatha gives considerable importance to the fifth house in timing death of the native. Unless taught, it would be quite impossible for the average astrologer to know how this is to be applied. One method would be to add the Vimsottari dasa years of the planets influencing the fifth house, expunge multiples of 30. The remainder added to date of Sankranti (Solar ingress of the month of death) would give the date of demise. Another method is to take the strongest planet influencing the fifth house and the death will occur in the lunar day (Tithi) ruled by it.

The fine timing of such events as death will be of considerable use both in birth charts as well as the swearing-in charts of governments. A step by step explanation has been offered which would be of considerable use for the beginners as well as the most advanced astrologers.

## NARAYANA DASA

Any Udu dasa system, be it the best Vimsottari or the Astottari dasa, is essentially a method of timing the state of the mind as it is calculated from the Moon. It is possible that at times, the native would be having many good things happening and yet, the mind would be disturbed. Thus in the interaction of the native with his environment, two independent factors come into play. One is the input from the environment in the form of messages and influences and the other is the way the individual perceives, processes and reacts to the messages. Vimsottari dasa gives the working of the mind at a particular point of time and shows the inherent ability or otherwise to interpret and the way the native would receive these messages. However, a good astrologer should also have a predictive tool to determine the messages that would come from the environment. This is the key to jyotish and is known as the Narayana dasa.

Although I have explained the Narayana dasa in my translation of Maharishi Jaimini's Upadesa Sutras, there have been some responses that a more exhaustive explanation is necessary. This book has shown the actual use of the Narayana dasa in many instances and if after this, the request persists, I would be most glad to oblige.

## IS JAIMINI DIFFERENT FROM PARASARA?

Some sections of the astrological community have tried to show that Maharishi Jaimini is different from the traditional Parasari Jyotish and having been trying to either hide their ignorance behind this argument or having been cashing in this difference by showing that their Jaimini system is superior or by ascribing exclusive membership to this Jaimini club! We should take a cue from the most illustrious Dr. B. V. Raman who has always maintained that Vedic astrology requires a holistic approach and has authored many books including works on Jaimini, Parasara, Prasna, Tajaka.. etc.

Jaimini has purposely refrained from starting a new school of Vedic Astrology and has named his classic as the Upasesa (Advisory) Sutra (Stanza). Time and again, he has referred to the standard texts as *Siddha's*. It is obvious that Maharishi Jaimini has purposely underplayed his classic work to avoid any misconceptions that could arise in the future, and yet these have cropped up. It is my earnest request to the astrological community to kindly refrain from showing the minor difference of views as difference of systems and to develop a holistic approach to Vedic Astrology.

## MISCONCEPTIONS

A number of misconceptions have been found to exist even among some of the leading lights of today. While it is a well-known fact that the fourth house refers to formal education, some astrologers have been teaching that the fifth house deals with this! The fact is that the fourth house deals with education. The second and eleventh from this house have primary *Argala* (intervention) on it. Hence, the fifth house, being the sec-

ond from the fourth house will intervene in its affairs and rules the knowledge obtained by the native due to this education. The eleventh from the fourth house is the second house ruling speech and shows the speech training, languages and other skills acquired due to the education.

Problems arise when the modern day astrologer tries to propagate his own theories instead of trying to understand the wisdom of the seers. This book is an attempt to understand and apply the wisdom of the Maharishi's and it is possible that inspite of the best effort, at places the explanation may be found to be inadequate. I shall be most grateful for the response of the learned readers and for their constructive criticism.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

Vedic Astrology is indebted to the Sagar family for extending their unflinching support to these publications. I am most grateful to Sri Saurabh Sagar for extending all support for this publication. May Sri Jagannath Mahaprabhu shower his choicest blessings on him.

I am grateful to my wife and children for their love and emotional support. May Lord Shiva crown them with perfect knowledge. A special thanks to Ashok Kaushik and Dinanath Dasa for their help and encouragement.

Sanjay Rath

---

B-59, Sekhar Apartments  
Mayur Vihar, Phase-I  
New Delhi-110 091

## **CONTENTS**

	Page No.
Preface	v
Introduction	1
Concepts and Predictive Principles	16
Longevity Estimation	40
The Ascendant	54
The Second House	79
The Third House	108
The Fourth House	127
The Fifth House	166
The Sixth House	204
The Seventh House	251
The Eighth House	319
The Ninth House	368
The Tenth House	416
The Eleventh House	514
The Twelfth House	545

ॐ गुरवे नमः

# THE CRUX OF VEDIC ASTROLOGY- TIMING OF EVENTS

## CHAPTER I.

### INTRODUCTION

The vedic dasa system is the most potent predictive tool for an astrologer. Astrology, as is being practised today in India, largely relies on the Vimsottari dasa that uses a 120 year cycle incorporating fixed periods for the nine *grahas* including the seven planets from the Sun to Saturn and the nodes Rahu & Ketu. The popularity of this dasa system stems from its easy calculations, fixed unambiguous periods and the recommendation of Parasara \*<sup>1</sup>. However, Kalyan Verma\*<sup>2</sup> mentions results on the basis of Moola dasa and in a similar fashion different authors have given importance to different systems. The Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra lists a host of dasa systems including the Kalachakra dasa which is now gaining some popularity among Indian astrologers. Again, in the use of the Vimsottari dasas, what is often overlooked is the riders. This results in incorrect predictions and the remedial measures are quite off the mark. For example, the Tara dasa is a part and parcel of Vimsottari dasa that is often overlooked to the detriment of

\*<sup>1</sup>. Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra

Vedic Astrology. Thus, it is necessary to first understand the principles involved and then to pick up the dasas that are most universally applicable so that practising astrologers could develop a certain amount of expertise in them.

**2. CLASSIFICATION :** The *first classification* is on the basis of progression where those dasa systems using the Sun signs are called *Rasi* dasas and those using the lunar mansions (constellations) are called *graha* dasas. The progression could also be on the basis of the *panchatatwas* or of other divisions of the zodiac. The *second classification* is on the basis of the method of reckoning. This could be from the ascendant, atmakarak, moon constellation, starting letter of name, sun's longitude in a sign etc. The *third classification* is on the basis of usage into Phalita dasa (fruitful/event prognostication) and Ayur dasa (longevity/ health).

**3. UDU DASA :** Among the constellation based planetary periods, the Vimsottari dasa (120 year) and Astottari dasa (108 year) stand out as being of universal application. The sum of the periods of the luminaries equals the period of the tutor (Guru) of the dasa system. Thus Jupiter is the Guru of Vimsottari dasa (Sun 6+Moon 10 = Jupiter 16) while Venus is the Guru of the Astottari dasa (Sun 6+Moon 15 = Venus 21). The other constellation based dasas suffer from a number of limitations and since they lack universality of application, they may be overlooked by the practising astrologers. [Details of the dasas can be had from Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra or any other standard text]. However, in actual practise it will be seen that the Vimsottari dasa with Jupiter as the Guru is the best constellation

based Phalita dasa while the Astottari dasa with Venus (Sanjeevani-mantra) as the Guru is the best constellation based Ayur dasa. Secondly, the *ududasas* are very helpful in pinpointing the event while its occurrence will require confirmation from a Rasi dasa.

**4. Narayana dasas :** (alias Padakrama dasa) comprising three types of Rasi dasas for movable, fixed and dual signs in the ascendant is the best Phalita dasa. The dasas for movable signs are also called Chara dasas. (Readers may refer to my book : The Upadesa Sutras of Jaimini for details about this and others Rasi dasas). The Lagnadi Rasi dasa (also called Sudasas) are generally used for timing finance, fortune, marriage etc. and are to be used in preference to the Narayan dasa only when the moon sign is stronger.

**5. The Ayur dasas** can be classified on the basis of reckoning the dasa either on the basis of gestation/pregnancy period (where one antardasa is equal to the period of gestation) or on the basis of maximum longevity. The Navamsha and Shoola dasas are framed on the basis of one antardasa being equal to the period of gestation of a particular animal. For example, for Human charts, the gestation period (pregnancy) is for about 9 solar months which becomes the antardasa. Twelve such antardasas give the dasa of a sign at 9 years and twelve such signs give the maximum longevity at 108 years. In this manner the Shoola dasas for all animals can be determined. The problem that naturally arises is the estimation of the period of pregnancy or "gestation" of inanimate objects and Horary Charts. For this purpose, the maximum longevity is first considered and then the periods distributed amongst the signs. Now, the maximum

longevity of the Human being has been given by most standard texts as 120 years. If this period is equally distributed among the 12 signs, the dasa of each sign will be 10 years and will be more than the Navamsa/ Shoola dasa of 9 years or the Sthira dasa- average of 8 years. This is the Sandhya dasa of 10 year periods and is used when the short, middle and long life is estimated in the ranges of 40, 80 and 120 years respectively (Readers may refer to : The Upadesa Sutras of Jaimini for longevity estimation).

The maximum longevity system finds its use in mundane matters like say, the swearing in ceremony of the Prime Minister or such matters. For example, the maximum longevity of the Lok Sabha is 5 years indicating that the Shoola dasas will have a period of 5 months for each sign (being one-twelfth of the maximum longevity). Thus, the Ayur dasas require an intelligent application of mind. If, on the other hand, the *udu* dasas like *Astotari* are to be used, these can be scaled down proportionately.

6. A correct assessment of the initiating point for the Vimsottari dasa holds the key to timing events.

Jataka Parijatha XVIII. 33-35.

विलग्नतारेन्दुभनामताराप्रश्नेन्दुनक्षत्रगणेषु मध्ये ।  
बलाधिकक्षेशदशाक्रमेण फलं शुभं वामशुभमाहुराया ॥३३॥

The strongest among the following : (a) Lagna star (b) Moon Star (c) 'Name initial' star and (d) Moon star at query, will furnish the starting Vimsottari dasa. Starting with the dasa of the lord of the strongest star and in the order of the (Vimsottari) constellation dasa, the erudite astrologers predict the destiny of the nativity.

nativity.

उत्पन्ननक्षत्रविलग्नतो वा भूयात्क्रमेणैव दशाफलानि ।

दशावसानेष्वशुभं च सर्वे कुर्वन्ति सामान्यफलं नाराणाम् ॥३४॥

If the sign containing the *utpanna* constellation (next stanza) be stronger than the other four in the preceding stanza, it is possible that the events of the life will unfold on the basis of this *utpanna* constellation as the starting point. The ending of all dasas will be difficult.

जन्माक्षिपरतस्तु पञ्चामभवाअथोत्पन्नसंज्ञा दशा ।

स्यादाधानदशाअप्यतोअष्टमभा क्षेमान्महारव्या दशा

आसां चैव दशावसानसमये मृत्युप्रदा स्यान्नणां

स्वल्पानल्पसमायुषां त्रिधापञ्चक्षेशदायान्तिमे ॥३५॥

The fourth, fifth and eighth constellations from that occupied by the Moon be ascertained. The Vimsottari dasas are calculated from each of these stars (i.e. the lord of the stars furnishes the first dasa). The dasa from the fourth star is called *Kshema*, from the fifth star is called *utpanna* and from the eighth star is called *Adhina*. If the dasas (at any point of time) have a common ending date for any dasa, then this can show death. For short, middle and long life, the third, fifth and seventh dasas respectively will furnish the death inflicting dasa.

Thus, excluding the star occupied by the Moon at query, we have four possible constellations that can initiate the Vimsottari dasa. These are (a) the natal moon constellation (b) the natal ascendant constellation (c) the name letter constellation or (d) the *utpanna* (5th from natal moon) constellation. Whichever of these associates with Jupiter or Mercury or the sign occupied by the constellation quarter is aspected by

Jupiter or Mercury gains the strength to furnish the vimsottari dasas. However, the Vimsottari dasas from the *chaturasra* stars (4th & 8th constellation) are to be used for longevity determination only.

Parasara (BPHS. 48. 207-209) teaches that the Tara dasas are also Vimsottari dasa and are initiated by the strongest planet in quadrants to the ascendant. However, the nomenclature used is 'Janma, Sampat, Vipat, Kshema... etc.' on the basis of the constellation from the Moon. For example, if in a chart, planets are present in all quadrants, the Vimsottari dasa initiated from the Moon star etc. will not yeild satisfactory results. The strongest planet in the quadrants furnishes the first dasa. Thus, if the Moon is in Margasiras and Rahu, being the strongest planet in a quadrant furnishes the first dasa, it is called "Sampat dasa" as Rahu owns the second star from Margasiras.

However such an ideal situation may not always arise and it is necessary to have univerasally applicable rules. Satyacharya (Saravali 41.3) opines that the first dasa will be of the strongest between the Ascendant, Sun and Moon. This is followed by other planets in Kendra (quadrants), Panapara (succeedants) and Apoklimas (precedants) in the lines of the *lagna kendradi (Graha)* dasa. Kalyan Verma (Saravali 41.4&5) endorses this view and adds that if the quadrants (from the lagna/Sun/Moon whichever is strongest) are occupied by more planets, then the strongest will give the first dasa. If the strengths are equal, then, the planet having a longer vimsottari dasa shall furnish the first dasa. However, this scheme (of kendradi graha dasas) is applicable only if at least one of the Sun, Moon or Lagna is strong (i.e.

Mercury). If none of the three are strong, the Vimsottari dasa scheme given by the preceptors (like Parasara etc.) should be considered.

The Sun, Moon and Lagna form the tripod of life. Jaimini (Upadesa Sutras) teaches that the stronger between the Sun and lagna shall be the governor of the physical body. Hence the Ayur dasas should be initiated either from Sun or lagna whichever is stronger. Similarly, the stronger between the Moon and lagna shall be the governor of the head. Hence the Phalita dasas should be initiated either from lagna or moon whichever is stronger. Thus, the Vimsottari dasa should be initiated from the lagna or Moon ignoring the other options of utpanna (5th star), name star or query star. After choosing the stronger between lagna and moon, check if four planets are in quadrants from it. If so, then kendradi graha dasi/Tara dasa is applicable. If not, take the longitude of lagna/moon in the constellation and determine the dasa balance at birth for progression. If the moon is in the 8th/12th house either from lagna or seventh, vimsottari dasas calculated from the moon will not yield results unless a powerful Jupiter/Mercury aspects.

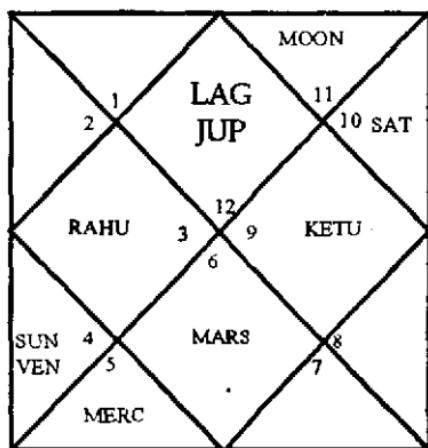
**7. MISCELLANEOUS PREDICTIVE TOOLS :** Besides the dasas Vedic astrology employs a number of simple tools in the form of charts/diagrams called *chakra's*. These include the Astakavarga chakra's, Sudarshan chakra, Pataki chakra, Kalachakra etc. The Astakavarga is an elaborate scheme and should be studied from standard texts.

**7.1. SUDARSHAN CHAKRA :** The Sudarshan chakra is a circular depiction of the zodiac in the anticlockwise manner with the Ascendant, Moon and

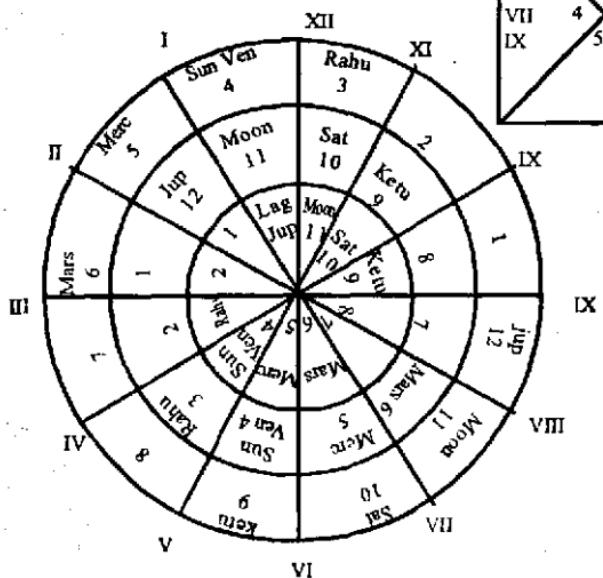
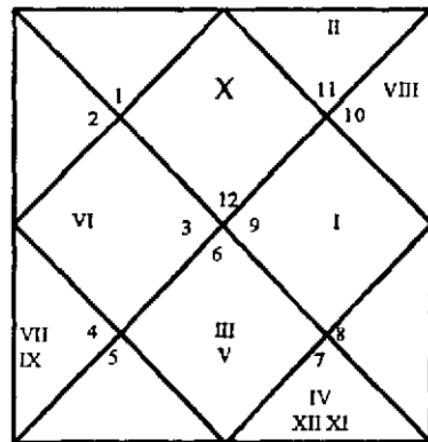
Sun at the top in three concentric circles. For example, draw the Sudarshan chakra of a native born on 7th August, 1963 at 21.14' IST at 21N28 ' 84E01'. (chart-1)

(JANMA)

LAG JUP			RAHU
MOON	CHART 1 MALE BORN 7TH AUGUST 1963 AT 21 : 14' IST 21N28 ' 84 E01'		SUN VEN
SAT			MERC
KETU			MARS



(AROODHA)



The timing of events is done by progressing at the rate of one year for every house from the lagna. However in reality, Jupiter progresses at the rate of one year per sign. Hence auspicious events like marriage etc. are timed by progressing from the sign occupied by Jupiter or its seventh house @ 1 year per sign. Similarly, Saturn progresses @ 2 1/2 year per sign and inauspicious events can be timed by progressing at that rate from the sign occupied by Saturn. For example, let us time the marriage of the native. Jupiter is in lagna and progressed @ 1 year per house it will aspect/conjoin Venus in the 17th, 21st, 23rd, 25th, 29th, 33rd, 35th, 37th etc years of life. Now, Saturn is in the eleventh house and is progressed @ 2 1/2 years per house from its natal position. In the 17th year Saturn will progress over natal Venus while in 21st year it progresses over Virgo (natal 7th house). In the 23rd & 25th years Saturn progresses over Libra and aspects natal Venus. Thus, marriage is not possible in 17th, 21st, 23rd & 25th years. In the 29th year Saturn progresses over Sagittarius and does not aspect nor conjoin natal Venus. Thus marriage can occur in the 29th year as per the Sudarshan chakra. The native was married in 1991 at the beginning of the 29th year of life. Similarly other important events can be timed from their natural significators. The month and days of good/evil are timed from the Sun/Moon respectively.

The Sudarshan chakra dasa is also for one year per house, antardasas for one month per house and pratyantardasas for 2 1/2 days per house. These can be learnt from standard texts like Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra.

## 7.2. SARVATOBHADRA CHAKRA: Draw ten

horizontal and vertical parallel lines to obtain 81 squares placed in 9 columns and 9 rows. The 28 constellations starting with Krittika and including Abhijit the intercalary constellation, are placed in the outer squares excluding the corners. The vowels are placed in the two main diagonals excluding the centre. The consonants are placed in the 2nd & 8th row and column and the 12 signs in the 3rd & 7th row and column. The five tithi types are placed in the central cross to complete the Sarvatobhadra Chakra (see Fig 1.2.)

Fig. 1.2 Sarvatobhadra Chakra

v	Kri-ttika	Rohini	Mriga-sira	Adra	Pun-Arvsu	Pusya	Asleesha	क
Bharani	m	v	o	d	g	M	ा	Makha
Aswini	y	॑y	॥ Vrisab	III Mithun	IV Kark	Y	e	P. Phal-Guni
Revati	p	I Mesh	॒	Nanda Sun Mars	॒	V Simha	v	U. Phalguni
U. Bhadra	n	XII Meena	Rikta Venus	Poorna Saturn	Bhadra Moon Merc	XI Kanya	i	Hasta
P. Bhadra	l	XI Kumbh	॑	Jaya Jupiter	॒	VII Tula	j	Chitra
Satabhisaj	x	s	X Makar	IX Dhanus	VIII Vrischik	,	r	Swati
Dhanistta	½	॑	t	॒	;	u	॒	Visakha
bz	Sravana	Abhijit	U.Sadha	P.Sadha	Moola	Jyestha	Anuradha	b

The 1st, 6th, & 11th tithi's are called Nanda; the 2nd, 7th and 12th tithis are called Bhadra; the 3rd, 8th

and 13th tithi's are called Jaya ; the 4th, 9th and 14th tithi's are called Rikta and 5th, 10th & 15th tithis are called Poorna, both in the bright and dark fortnight.

The aspect of the planets is considered from the star (constellation) where they are stationed. The Sun aspects 14th & 15th star, Moon 14th & 15th star, Mars 1st, 3rd, 7th, 8th and 15th star, Mercury 1st & 15th star, Jupiter 10th, 15th & 19th stars, Venus 1st & 15th stars, Saturn 3rd, 5th, 15th and 19th stars. The aspect of natural benefics produces good results while that of malefics obstructs and causes problems.

If the planet is in its regular motion, the Vedha (sphere of influence/affliction) is on the Sammukha (opposite) star. If it is faster than normal the next star has Vedha while if it is retrograde the previous star has Vedha. There are various other types of Vedha mentioned in the traditional literature. For example the 1st, 4th, 12th, 13th, 14th & 20th stars from the Sun have *Dakshina Vedha* and any planet in these stars suffers from this affliction. If the planet (except Rahu) is in the 10th or 11th star from the Sun, *Dandavedha* results in loss of court cases, punishment etc.

The constellation occupied by the Moon is called *Janma Nakshatra*, the 10th star is the *Karmakshetra* (place of work), the 18th star *Samudayika*, 4th star *Jati*, 7th star *Naidhana* (Death) 12th star *Dasa*, 13th star *Abhisheka*, 19th *Adhana* (Epoch/conception) 22nd *Vinasika* (Destroyer) and 25th *Manasa*. Planets stationed in these stars have a profound influence on the concerned activities/events. *Latha* is reckoned from the star occupied by the planets. If the natal ascendant star/

Moon star is in the *Latha* of a transiting planet, the signification of the transiting planet suffers. The 12th star from the Sun counted in reverse, the 3rd star from Mars counted in reverse, the 22nd star from the Moon contend zodiacally, the 6th star from Jupiter, the 7th star from Mercury, the 9th star from Rahu, the 5th star from Venus and the 8th star from Saturn counted in the reverse is their *Latha*. If the birth star is in Mars *Latha* distress and financial losses are shown ; in Saturn *Latha* sorrow wounds and losses are shown as abject poverty, loss of livelihood etc. are seen in Rahu *Latha*. Guru *Latha* shows troubles to relations and other close aides while Mercury *Latha* shows business losses, livelihood loss etc as Venus show separation from spouse etc. Other results of Vedha etc can be studied from standard texts, A planet placed in a star afflicts/ supports the letters (of name), signs, Tithi's, and other stars placed along its diagonals. Thus, a planet placed in Poorva bhadrapada star afflicts the letters द, क, ग, ख, stars ie. Abhijit, Punarvas & Chitra and signs Aries and Taurus. In this manner, the gochara (movements of planets) and especially of the signifiers should be studied for timing events.

7.3 *Saham* : A *Saham* is a point in the horoscope signifying a particular event in life. This is studied in addition to the concerned house. While a house may signify more than one event, the saham focuses on only one particular event. Kesava gives 21 sahams while Neelkantha gives 50 sahams. Some of the important Saham's are listed in table 1.3. The planets/ signs influencing the saham indicate the period of fructification of the event indicated by the saham.

Table 1.3. Saham Formulae

Sl. No.	Name	Day Birth	Night Birth
1	Punya/Fortuna	Moon-Sun+Asc	Sun-Moon+Asc
2	Vidya/ Education	Sun-Moon+Asc	Moon-Sun+Asc
3	Yasa/Fame	Jup-Punya(1)+Asc	Punya(1)-Jup+Asc
4	Mahatmya/Great	Punya(1)-Mars+Asc	Mars-Punya (1) +ASC
5	Gaurava/ Respect	Jup-Moon+Sun	Moon-Jup+Sun
6	Karma/Work	Mars-Merc+ Asc	Merc-Mars+Asc
7	Arth/Money	IIHouse-II Lord +Asc	IILord-IIHouse +Asc
8	Vanijya/Trade	Moon-Merc+Asc	Merc-Moon +Asc
9	Siddhi/Success	Sat-Sun+Lord of Sun sign	Sat-Moon+Lord of Moon Sign
10	Samarth/Ability	Mars-Asc.Lord+Asc	Asc Lor-Mars+Asc
11	Kali/Strife	Jup-Mars+Asc	Mars-Jup+Asc
12	Mrityu/Death	VIIIHouse-Moon +Asc	Moon-VIIIhous+Asc
13	Santap/Sorrow	Sat-Moon+VI	Moon-Sat+VI
14	Jadya/Diseas	Mars-Sat+Merc	Sat-Mars+Merc
15	Satru/Enemy	Mars-Sat+Asc	Sat-Mars+Asc
16	Bandhana/ Bondage	Punya(1)-Sat+Asc	Sat - Punya(1)+Asc
17	Appmarityu/ Accidental	VIII-Mars +Asc	Mars-VIIHouse+ASc
18	Bharatru/ Co-borns	Jup-Sat+Asc	Jup-Sat+Asc
19	Pitru/Father	Sat-Sun+Asc	Sun-Sat+Asc
20	Matru.Mother	Moon-Ven-Asc	Ven-Moon +Asc
21	Putra/Children	Jup-Moon+Asc	Moon-Jup+Asc

22	Bandhu/ Relatives	Merc-Moon+Asc	Moon-Merc+Asc
23	Vivahha/ Marriage	Ven-Sat+Asc	Sat-Ven+Asc
24	Shraddha/ Adoration	Ven-Sat+Asc	Mars-Ven+Asc
25	Paradara/ Adultry	Ven-Sun+Asc	Sun-Ven+Asc
26	Paradesa/ Foreign Residence	IX House-IXLord +Asc	IX Lord-IX House+Asc
27	Jalapatha/ Foriegn Travel	105°-Sat+Asc	Sat-105°+Asc

Note 1: If the ascendant is not positioned between the Minuend and Subtrahend, 30° should be added to the formula to obtain the Saham. For example, in Chart 1, let us calculate Punya Saham. The birth is at night.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Punya Saham} &= \text{Sun-Moon+Asc} \\
 &= 3s21^{\circ}4' - 10s19^{\circ}57' + 11s13^{\circ}39' \\
 &= 4s14^{\circ}46' \text{ (Leo-Mercury)}
 \end{aligned}$$

Since, the Ascendant (Pisces) is in the signs from the Moon (Aquarius) to Sun (Cancer), 30° is not to be added.

Note 2 : Planets/signs conjoining the Saham or its Lord shall indicate the event signified by the Saham. Planets/signs having unobstructed argala (intervention) shall support the event while planets/signs obstructing the argala shall hinder the events. For beneficial Sahams the argala should be stronger than the obstruction for good results.

**7.4. SPECIAL ASCENDANTS :** Various special ascendants like Hora Lagna, Ghatika Lagna, Vighatika Lagna, Bhava Lagna, Varnada Lagna, Pranapada, Aroodha Lagna, Upapada etc. are used in Vedic Astrology. These should be studied from the Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra, Upadesa Sutras of Jaimini and other traditional Vedic astrological literature. There are other ascendants like Shri Lagna (Jaimini Sutras) and Indu Lagna for deciphering wealth and prosperity.

---

ॐ तत् सत्

---

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER II

### CONCEPTS & PREDICTIVE PRINCIPLES

The  $360^{\circ}$  of the zodiac is divided into 12 signs of  $30^{\circ}$  each and 27 constellations of  $13^{\circ}20'$  each starting from  $0^{\circ}$  Aries. The details about the signs and constellations should be studied from standard texts. Concepts and predictive principles which need elaboration are being treated in this book.

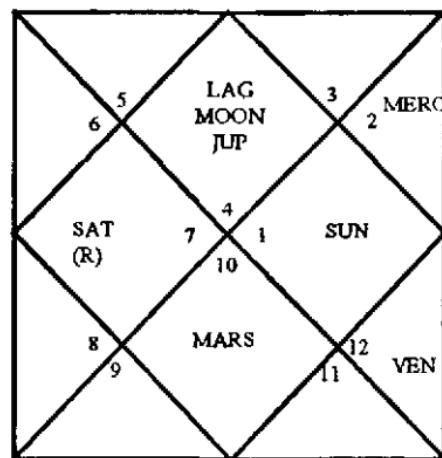
**2. Yoga :** Yoga means union and implies the coming together of two or more aspects of life. This could be favourable (Subha Yoga) or unfavourable (Asubha Yoga) depending on the signs, planets and houses involved.

**2.1. Yoga Karka:** A Yogakaraka is a planet capable of bringing good fortune to the native because of the ownership of two favourable houses of the chart including one trine. For example, for Cancer ascendant, Mars owns the fifth and tenth houses and naturally links the house of name, fame, reputation and success with the house of authority power and knowledge. Thus, Mars becomes a yogakaraka and the signs/planets conjoined/aspected by Mars will enjoy the benefits indicated by Mars. The mere existence of a yogakaraka does not guarantee Rajyoga in the chart. Instead, it indicates the possibility. Yoga occurs if the Yogakaraka is conjoined, aspected by or

there should be a relationship (*Sambandha*) between the two or more planets to cause yoga.

Yoga can be of various types involving every concept of life. For example, for a Cancer ascendant, Jupiter rules the sixth and ninth houses and a relationship between Jupiter and Mars can bring the highest yoga called *Dharma Karmadipati Yoga* which ensures a lot of power, status, fame and fortune as the fifth, tenth and ninth houses are involved. Jaimini gives certain other yardsticks (like placement) for a more detailed prediction. If this yoga is in the first/seventh houses it fructifies in later life and that too after enduring a lot of hardship and struggle. We find this in the horoscope of Bhagwan Sri Ramachandra (Chart 2) where Jupiter and the Moon conjoin in Cancer ascendant resulting in Gajakesari and Mahalakshmi yoga. Jaimini (Upadesa Sutras) gives this as a combination for undying fame and Sri Ram

VEN	SUN	MERC	
MARS	CHART NO. 2 SRI RAM		
	SAT (R)		

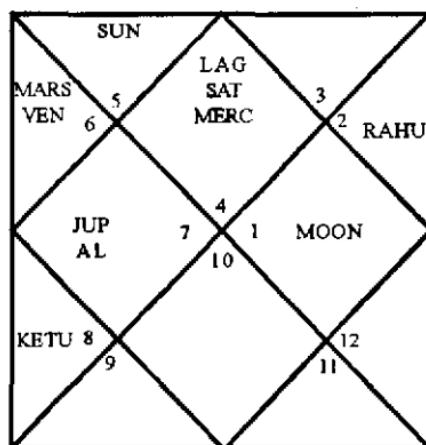


is adored and idolised by the *Hindus* as the *Dharma Avtar*. The Dharma Karmadhipati yoga is along the ascendant and seventh houses and indicated suffering and hardship before the beginning of the Rajyoga. Sri Ram was exiled for fourteen years which were

spent in wild jungles when his wife was abducted. Aided by the apes (Mars exalted in 7th house is the cause of destruction of foes) and Sri Hanuman he was able to defeat the Lanka king Ravana and retrieve his wife. Subsequently he returned to Ayodhya to rule over India. Thus, in timing of Rajyogas, these subtle points should be borne in mind.

**Chart 3. Bill Clinton (President of USA) 19th August, 1946; 3:47'AM CST, Hope 33N40' 93W36'**

	MOON	RAHU	
	CHART 3 BILL CLINTON		LAG SAT MERC
	KETU	JUP AL	MARS VEN



In chart 3, there are a number of Rajyogas and Maharaj yogas. Just like chart 2, the Moon and Jupiter are involved in a Gajakesari yoga that too as the lords of the 1st and 9th houses. However, the axis is the 4th & 10th houses instead of 1st & 7th houses. There is a (relatively weaker) Dharmakarmadhipati yoga as the ninth lord Jupiter aspects the tenth house and tenth lord Mars aspects the ninth house. Jaimini teaches that Rajyogas occurring in the 2nd & 4th houses fructify early in life and the road to success is relatively easier. He became the governor of Arkansas in 33 years of age (1979) and the President of USA in 46 years.

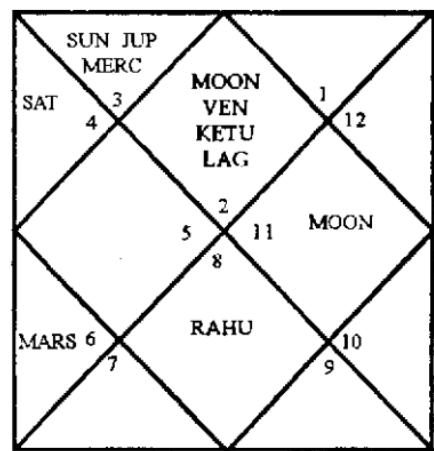
Thus, the planet in the second/fourth house can give Rajyoga or duryoga in early life. While Jupiter gave early Rajyoga to Mr. Bill Clinton, Saturn caused exile for Sri Rama by being in the fourth house.

**2.2. Karaka :** Karaka means signifier. The planets have natural, fixed and temporal significations called *naisargika*, *sthira* and *chara Karakatwa*. Similarly, the planets aspecting/conjoining the special ascendants become the Karakas for the same. (Readers may refer to Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra, Jaimini's Upadesa Sutra and other standard works for more details). The Hora Lagna signifies wealth and sustenance as the Ghatika Lagna signifies power and authority. A planet that aspects, conjoins or is the Lord of lagna and Hora lagna becomes a (*Dhana*) yogada while a planet that aspects, conjoins or is the Lord of Lagna and Ghatika Lagna becomes a (*Rajya*) yogada. If all three of lagna, Hora lagna and Ghatika Lagna are influenced by a planet, it will surely be a Rajyogada.

**2.3. Vipareeta Yoga :** If the lords of two malefic houses associate, a Vipareeta yoga is generated. For example, if the sixth lord and twelfth lord conjoin, the enemy suffers losses and thus the native gains. If this association also occurs in a *dusthana* (3,6,8 or 12th house) then *vipareeta Rajyoga* results. Similarly, if Saturn becomes a yogakaraka (e.g. for Taurus of Libra ascendant) and is placed in a *dusthana* from lagna, a powerful Vipareeta Rajyoga results because Saturn is a natural signifier of the 6th, 8th & 12th houses. Thus, the placement of the yogakaraka for sub-moto generating a Rajyoga is dependant on its nature.

**Chart 4. Karunakaran (ex-chief Minister of Kerala) born on July 5th, 1918 at Chirakkal (near Trichur), India.**

		LAG MOON VEN KETU	SUN JUP MERC
MOON	CHART 4 KARUNAKARAN 5TH JULY 1918 CHIRAKKAL	SAT	
	RAHU		MARS



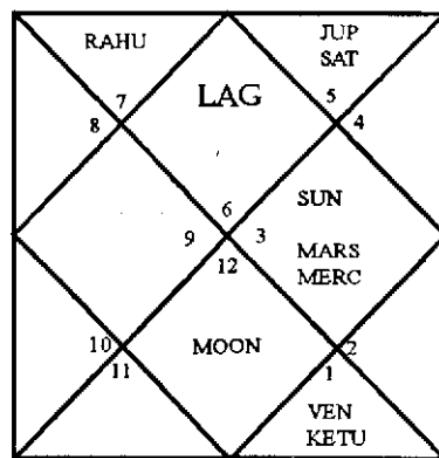
The conjunction of the Lords of the 4th & 5th houses, Sun and Mercury results in a Rajyoga. Similarly the conjunction of the 11th Lord (Jupiter), 4th Lord (Sun) and 2nd Lord (Mercury) results in a powerful Rajyoga and since this occurs in the second house (and the planets involved are natural benefics) it will fructify in early life. Karunakaran joined the Quit India movement at the age of 24 and gradually rose in politics.

The ascendant is Taurus and Saturn owning the ninth and tenth houses becomes the yogakaraka. Since Saturn is placed in the third house (dusthana), a powerful Rajyoga is generated. The Mahadasa of Saturn was from December 1970 to 1989. He became the Home Minister of Kerala in April 1977 and later the Chief Minister, leader of opposition (1978-80), again Chief Minister (December 28, 1981 to March 17, 1982). Thus, Saturn was able to generate a powerful Rajyoga on its own by being in a dusthana from lagna. Such a yoga is essentially a Vipareeta Rajyoga and benefics should

not conjoin it else their natural signification shall be destroyed. For example, if Taurus ascends with Saturn in debility in the twelfth house, a Vipareeta Rajyoga is generated. Now, if Jupiter conjoins Saturn, the native will lose his sons while simultaneously enjoying the other benefits of the Rajyoga.

**Chart 5. P.V.Narasimha Rao (ex Prime Minister of India) born on June 28,1921; 1.00'Pm IST; 18NO, 79E35'.**

MOON	VEN KETU		SUN MARS MERC
		CHART 5 P.V. NARASIMHA RAO	
			SAT JUP
		RAHU	LAG



Saturn is not a yogakaraka for Virgo ascendant, but the conjunction of the lord of quadrant (Jupiter of 4th & 7th houses and the lord of a trine (Saturn of 5th house) generates a Rajyoga. The conjunction of the lords of 3rd & 8th houses (Mars) and 12th house (Sun) in the tenth house with both planets having directional strength generates a Vipareeta Rajyoga. The conjunction of Mercury (Bhadra Mahapurush Yoga) has strengthened the Vipareeta yoga but damages Mercury indicating alienation by destruction of colleagues. However during the dasa of the Sun he became the Chief Minister, and during Mars dasa he became the Prime Minister of India.

**3. Co-operation:** Every planet needs the cooperations of others for giving good results. These co-operators or obstructors are called *Pachak* (literally, Ripener), *Bodhak* (Literally, Informer), *Karak* (Literally, Helper/Doer) and *Vedhak* (literally obstructor/piercing).

Table 2.1 Co-operators/Obstructors

Planet	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
	P	H	P	H	P	H	P
Pachak	Sat	6	Ven	7	Sun	2	Moon
Bodhak	Mars	7	Mars	9	Moon	6	Jup
Karak	Jup	9	Sat	11	Sat	11	Ven
Vedhak	Ven	11	Sun	3	Merc	12	Mars
					Mars	3	Sun
					Sun	12	Sat
					Sat	4	Mars
							7

\*P : Planets taking the natural portfolio of Pachak, Bodhak, Karak and Bodhok

\*H: Houses reckoned from the individual planets (Sun to Saturn) that act as Pachak, Bodhak, Karak and Bodhak.

Table 2.1. gives the co-operators/obstructors for each of the seven planets from Sun to Saturn as per Vyankatesh Sharma (*Sarvarth Chintamani* I.119 to I.124)

The Pachak planet/house is inimical to the Sun. The twelfth sign/planet from the Moon is inimical to it. The Vedhak planet/house is inimical to Mars & Mercury. The Pachak planet/house is inimical to Jupiter as the Karak planet/house is inimical to Saturn.

The pachak is the ripener of a dasa and normally gives career achievements, favour from superiors, education, many friends and acquaintances (popularity) etc. If also friendly to the dasa lord clothes, ornaments, ruling powers, wealth etc. are obtained. Some adverse results can be expected if the pachak is inimical to the dasa lord. The Bodhak fructifies the results of ones efforts. This is positive or negative

dependent on the natural and temporal relationship with the dasa lord as well as the co-operation relationship. The karaka planet, unless very well placed, tends to give adverse results like diseases to family, theft, conflict etc. The Vedhak, if friendly to the dasa lord shows troubles, change of residence, travel and loss of money. On the other hand, if the Vedhak is inimical, good results are felt.

While analysing the results of dasa/bhukti it should also be borne in mind that the planets in the 6th, 8th & 12th from the dasa lord act inimical towards it. The nett result will be favourable/adverse depending on whether the dasa lord is adverse or favourable (i.e. Vipareeta phala). Planets in the seventh from the dasa planet always give adverse results. Other effects of dasa/antardasa should be studied from standard texts like BPHS, Sarvarth Chintamani, Jataka Parijatha, Jaimini Sutras etc.

**4. Badhak :** The term badhak means obstruction. The sign in the eleventh from movable signs, ninth from fixed signs and seventh from dual signs are their *badhak sthanas* (places of obstrunction). The lord of the *badhaksthana*, called *badhakesh* is symbolic of Sri Ganesh (Vighneswara) and becomes the controller of success/failure. Table 2.2. gives the Badhak places.

Table 2.2.Badhak sign & Lord

Sign	Badhak sign	Lord	Sign	Badhak sign	Lord
Aries	Aquarius	Saturn	Libra	Leo	Sun
Taurus	Capricorn	Saturn	Scorpio	Cancer	Moon
Gemini	Saggitarius	Jupiter	Sagittarius	Gaimini	Mercury
Cancer	Taurus	Venus	Capricorn	Scorpio	Mars
Leo	Arles	Mars	Aquarius	Libra	Venus
Virgo	Pisces	Jupiter	Pisces	Virgo	Mercury

The badhak from every house should be examined both in the Rasi and navamsa chart.

**5. RASI DRISTI** for estimating the strength, as well as for reading the results of Padakrama dasa, an important concept is that of sign aspect i.e. Rasi dristi.

- (i) Every movable sign is aspected by three fixed signs except the sign adjacent to it. In a similar fashion, every movable sign also aspects the three fixed signs except the one adjacent to it.
- (ii) Every fixed sign aspects, and is aspected by three movable signs except the sign adjacent to it.
- (iii) The dual signs aspect each other.

Thus, Aries, a movable sign is aspected by and aspects, Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius i.e. 3 fixed signs excepting Taurus the sign adjacent to it. Similarly, Taurus, a fixed sign, is aspected by and aspects the three movable signs Cancer, Libra and Capricorn excepting Aries, the movable sign adjacent to it. Again, Pisces, a dual sign, is aspected by and aspects, Gemini, Virgo and Sagittarius.

The planets placed in these aspecting signs also aspect the aspected body. Thus, if Jupiter is placed in Aries, the signs Leo, Scorpio and Aquarius will be aspected by it due to Rasi dristi. Readers should familiarise themselves with Graha dristi (planetary aspects) and all other basics of Astrology to appreciate the Padakrama dasas.

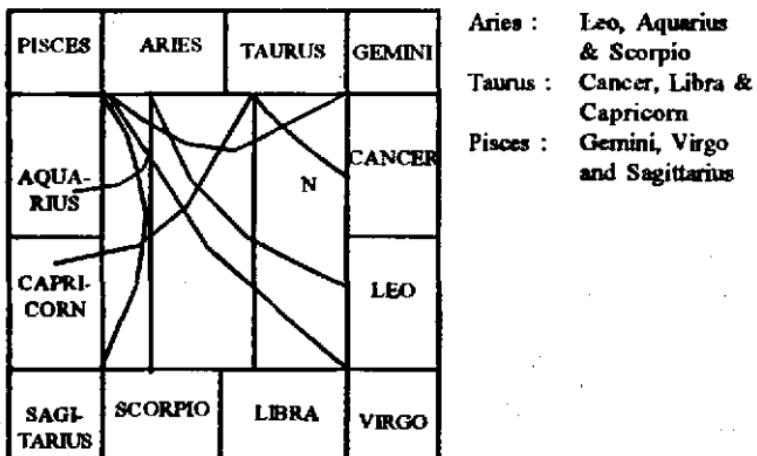


Fig. 2.2 Example of Rasi Dristi

**6. Argala :** The term Argala is broadly interpreted as intervention and is unique to Vedic astrology. In day to day life, every activity, for whatsoever purpose, has the intervention of a number of factors including men, material and money. These inter-relationships are quite inter-woven into complicated relationship which can only be deciphered astrologically through argala analysis. The rules :-

- Every activity has a ruling house called *Karyabhava* and a ruling planet called *Karaka* (lit. signifier).
- The bodies (including signs and planets) in the second, fourth and eleventh houses from the *Karaka of Karyabhava* house have direct argala. That is, they have a direct say on the affairs concerning the signifier.
- The bodies in the twelfth, tenth and third houses from the signifier obstruct the argalas produced by the signs.
- Malefics (natural or temporal) in the places of

argala cause papargala while benefics in such places cause subhargala or beneficial intervention.

- (v) To determine the stronger between the argala and its obstruction the strength of the concerned signs be examined as explained in para 4.4.
- (vi) Bodies (including signs and planets) in the 5th and 8th from the *karya rasi* of *karak* cause indirect argala or secondary level intervention.
- (vii) The bodies in the 9th and 6th bhavas remove/obstruct the argala caused by the 5th and 8th houses respectively. The relative sign strengths should be examined for conclusions.
- (viii) An exception to the above rules is that malefics in the third from the *Karya bhava* or *Karaka* cause subhargala

O <sub>1</sub> 12	K 1	A <sub>1</sub> 2	O <sub>2</sub> 3
A <sub>2</sub> 11			A <sub>1</sub> 4
O <sub>1</sub> 10			A <sub>4</sub> 5
O <sub>4</sub> 9	A <sub>5</sub> 8	U 7	O <sub>1</sub> 6

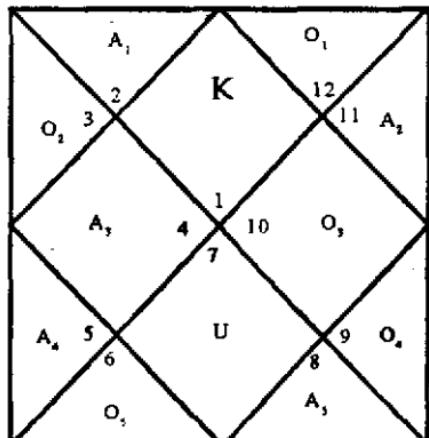


Fig 2.3: Schematic representation of argala's on a hypothetical Karaka placed in Aries. The Argalas (A) and their obstructions (O) have been shown in suffix.

The 7th house is undefined and can either oppose or harmonise.

(B) An example: To get acquainted with the concept of Argala, let us examine the financial prospects in the horoscope of Mr. J.R.D. Tata (JRD) an industrialist of international stature. JRD was born on 29th July, 1904 at 22.14 GMT at Paris (Lat : 48N52, Long :2E50). (Chart No. 6). While a detailed analysis should be made from the second house and signifier, this is restricted to the signifier who is more important. The dhankarak (Lit: wealth signifier) is Jupiter and is strong in the Aries ascendant. The second house, Taurus, is a beneficial sign causing subhargala, is obstructed by another beneficial sign, Pisces, in the 12th house. Both signs are unoccupied. Taurus, a fixed sign, aspected by the Sun, Venus and Saturn in movable signs, while Pisces, a dual sign, is aspected only by Mars in Gemini (a dual sign). Taurus is stronger as it is aspected by a larger number of planets (besides its lord Venus) indicating that the subhargala is stronger than the obstruction. Since the second house indicates *nett wealth* accumulated, we may infer that the nett wealth is much larger than the expenses.

The fourth house from Jupiter is Cancer with Sun and Venus causing subhargala which is obstructed by Capricorn with Saturn in the tenth. Since Cancer has more planets than Capricorn, the subhargala is retained indicating ownership of *immovable properties*. The aspect of Moon (Lord of Cancer) and Ketu (Grihakaraka) on Cancer from the fixed sign Aquarius render it very strong and gives many properties.

The eleventh from Jupiter is Aquarius a malefic airy sign with the moon (causing subhargala) and

Ketu. It may be noted that for Padakrama dasas, Ketu is a benefic. Hence, this argala will be beneficial. Gemini with Mars in the third bhava obstructs the argala, but the obstruction is removed as the number of planets in Aquarius is more than that in Gemini. This indicates the possession of *movable properties*. The Moon and Ketu in Aquarius (fixed sign) are aspected by the Sun and Venus from Cancer (movable sign). While the Moon Venus aspect indicates vehicles of all kinds, the association of Ketu (aerial direction) gives aeroplanes.

The argala caused by the second, fourth and eleventh and their obstruction are *direct argalas* indicating visible wealth in the form of bank balance, movable and immovable properties respectively. However, the argalas of the fifth and eighth houses are *indirect argalas* indicating invisible wealth. Another important feature in this chart is that planets are placed in the 4th and 11th houses as the second is vacant indicating that JRD believed in the creation of wealth in the form of movable and immovable properties rather than mere accumulation of money in banks.

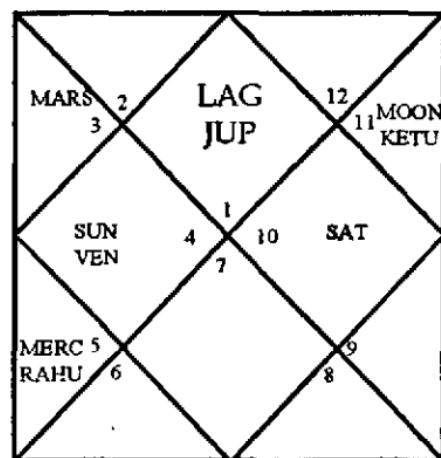
The fifth is Leo with Mercury and Rahu causing both *Subha* and *Asubhargala* respectively. There are no planets in Sagittarius and hence no obstruction. The fifth deals with speculation and movable assets. Thus, the native would be in possession of valuable shares, art and artefacts, furniture and other such miscellaneous items of wealth.

The eighth is Scorpio causing *papargala* that is obstructed by Virgo, Scorpio (fixed sign) is aspected by three planets (Sun, Venus and Saturn) while Virgo

is only aspected by Mars. Hence, the obstruction is removed and inheritance (and other forms of hidden wealth) assured. The aspect of Saturn from the 10th house Capricorn indicates TISCO the steel industry of JRD's father. Around 1922-23, TISCO had already vastly expanded capacity to meet the world war needs of colonial India and after the war, saw a slump in demand and stiff foreign competition that threatened its closure (the obstruction of Virgo aspected by Mars did show up). However, the aspect of Sun (Govt) and Venus (Patriots in Parliament, on the 8th house caused the historic Steel Industry (Protection) Bill to be passed in June, 1924.

The seventh house is beneficial Libra and tends to harmonise rather than obstruct. Thus, in this manner, the argalas and their obstruction should be examined. We can conclude that every planet and sign, directly or indirectly, influence every other planet and sign either by aspect or by argala.

	LAG 5-33 JUP 6-54 1		MARS 26-57 3
12  MOON 11-34 KETU 11 28-09	CHAT NO. 6 J.R.D. TATA	2	SUN 13-47 4 VEN 19-46
SAT(R) 26-31 10			MERC 5 3-17 RAHU 28-29
9	8	7	6



An important concept emerging is that every planet, directly or indirectly does influence the affairs of every other house.

## 7. HOUSES AND DIVISIONAL CHARTS

In order to study a horoscope, the various charts including the birth chart (D1 Janma chakra) Navamsa (D9), Drekkana (D3) and other relevant divisional charts besides the *Aroodha*, *Varnada*, *Upagraha* charts etc.. should be cast accurately. The position of the special ascendants, and especially the *Hora* and *Ghatika lagna*'s should be shown. The *Karta*, *Kevala* and *Yogada* should be identified and indicated separately. Similarly the *Atma* and other *chara karakas* (Temporary signifiers) in eighth planet chara karaka scheme, considering the longitude of Rahu from the end of the sign, should be shown in a table.

The following have a direct bearing on the affairs of a house and should be analysed carefully to determine prevalence :-

- (i) The house (called *Bhava*), nature of the sign and planets conjoined or aspecting.
- (ii) The Lord of the house (called *Paka*) its strength and nature of the sign wherein stationed.
- (iii) The dispositor of the lord of the house.
- (iv) The lord of the Navamsa occupied by the dispositor of the lord of the house.
- (v) The *Aroodha* and *Varnada* of the house.
- (vi) The strength and position of the fixed, temporary and natural signifiers of the house.
- (vii) The house as reckoned from *Arudha lagna* and *Varnada lagna*
- (viii) The Yogas (combination) both good/bad in the

house or wherein the lord of the house is involved.

- (ix) The *argala* (intervention) of other signs and planets as well as the *virodhgala* (obstruction). The prevalence should be ascertained.
- (x) The strength and influence of the concerned SAHAM as well as a detailed scrutiny of the concerned divisional chart.

Kalyan Verma  
(Saravali)

“भवनादियैः समस्तं जातकविहितं विचिन्तयेन्मतिमान् ।  
एभिर्विना न शक्यं पदमपि गन्तुं महाशास्त्रे ॥”

The divisional charts hold the entire knowledge about the future of a horoscope, without which it is impossible to lay a step into astrology .

There are various divisional charts prescribed in Vedic astrology. While (most translators have interpreted the word 'Dhanam' as 'Wealth' for the Hora chart (D2), yet not a single astrologer in the entire Indian subcontinent uses the Hora chart for wealth. The Trimsamsa (D-30) is distributed over all signs except Leo & Cancer whereas in the Hora chart the planets are placed only in Leo & Cancer. Thus, if the Trimsamsa deals with 'Naidhanam' or 'Death & disease', the Hora should deal with 'Dhanam', or Life & Health'. In any case, this area requires considerable research. The chaturthamsa (D4) gives 'Bhagya' or 'Fortune' and should include wealth of all kinds including immovable properties. Similarly, the Kalamsa (D16) should be understood as higher division (second cycle) of the fourth house ( $12+4=16$ ) and deals with movable properties like vehicles, T.V., Fridge and luxuries of all

kinds. Being a division in the second cycle it directly touches the conscious mental plane and hence indicates happiness or sorrow.

Since the twelve sign division is the primary division, it follows that all sub-division of the sign will fall in a sequence that repeats after every 12 divisions. Thus, D-16 chart would be the first harmonic (or second cycle) of D4 chart ( $16 = 12 + 4$ ) or a D40 chart would be the third harmonic of fourth cycle of the fourth house ( $40 = 12 \times 3 + 4$ ). The harmonic is related to the plane of consciousness and determines the manner and extent to which the individual is aware or influenced by the environment that is being examined. The first cycle covering the charts D1 to D12 rules over the physical plane. It covers such matters as the physical body (D1) wealth (D2), co-borns (D3), children (D7), properties and fortune (D4), spouse (D9), work (D10) parents/elders/heritage (D12), Death (D11), Power (D5) etc. The second cycle or first harmonic, technically covers charts D13 to D24 and rules over the conscious mental plane. Technically twelve charts are possible but Parasara has restricted the scope to three primary areas of mental activity namely *Shadasamsa* (D16) ruling over matters of general mental happiness, luxuries, vehicles etc, *Vimsamsa* (D20) Wherein occult studies, spiritualism, religiosity etc. are examined and *chaturvimsamsa* (D24) ruling *Siddhi* i.e. accomplishment /skill in any branch of learning and including all vocational/professional studies. The third cycle (or second harmonic) covers the charts D27 & D30 and rules over the sub-conscious mental plane. The *saptavimsamsa* (D27) shows the strength and weaknesses of the individual. The Sun is the soul, Moon the mind, Mars the physical strength, Mercury the speech, Jupiter the intelligence, Venus

the happiness, Rahu the ego and Saturn represents the sorrow. The strength/weakness of these planets in the *sapativimsamsa* chart will indicate the strength/weakness of the horoscope. The fourth cycle (or third harmonic) rules over the spirit world and only two charts namely *Khavedamsa* (D40) and *Akshavedamsa* (D45) are included. The consideration here is for the ancestors and maternal ( $D40 = 3 \times 12 + 4$ ) and paternal ( $D45 = 3 \times 12 + 9$ ) are signified respectively. Thus, these charts indicate the fruits of the Karma of the ancestors that has befallen the destiny of the native. The fifth cycle (or fourth harmonic) goes beyond the spirit world and into the past births of the native himself. Here the heritage of the Karma of the individual is of great relevance and hence the only chart considered is the *Shastiamsa* (D60). It is for this reason that the *Shastiamsa* has the highest weightage in the Vimsopaka scheme. However, amongst the divisional charts, after *Rasi* chart (D1) the *Navamsa* (D9) enjoys a primary place.

Details on the use of divisional charts should be studied from standard texts. The Upadesa Sutras of Jaimini gives considerable details on the use of *Navamsa* (D9), *Trimsamsa* (D30), *Kauluka/Shastamsa* (D6), *Panchmamsa* (D5), *Rudramsa* (D11) and *Saptamsa* (D7). Readers may refer to my translation of the same. In the divisional charts the focus is on the specific house under reference. For example, the *Dasamsa* (D10) is also called *karmamsa* or *Suarga chakra* (pathway to heaven). The focus is on the tenth house in that chart. The *artha trikonas* (2,6,10) shall normally determine the choice of profession. The seventh house represents business and is the maraka (Killer) to the sixth house representing service. The eighth is the

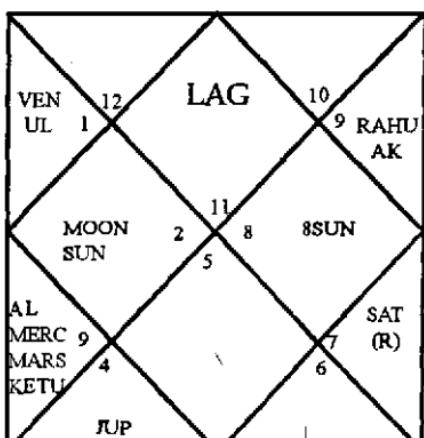
house of retirement from service as it is the eleventh from the tenth. This is also the house of gambling, loans for business and inherited business/profession. The fourth house is the premises. The ninth house indicates the boss. If the ascendant lord is in the ninth house, the person shall be quite independent or prefers to be his own boss. Thus, business is more suitable for such people. On the other hand, the fifth house shall represent followers or subordinates and if the ascendant lord is in the fifth the native shall prefer to be a subordinate or be in service. The various rules in standard texts should be suitably interpreted in each of the divisional charts.

## 8. BIRTH TIME RECTIFICATION

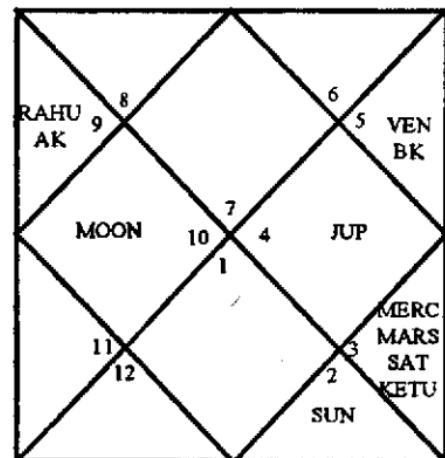
However for a proper assessment of the divisional charts the Birth time should be rectified first on the basis of Navamsa, Dwadasamsa and other important divisions and then fine tuned on the basis of the Vighati (birth time) (Jaimini Sutra). The birth time from Sunrise or sunset

**Chart 7. Male Born on 22/23 May 1955, at 30N21, 76E52. Reported time between 1.30' AM to 2.00' AM. (corected 1:54' AM IST)**

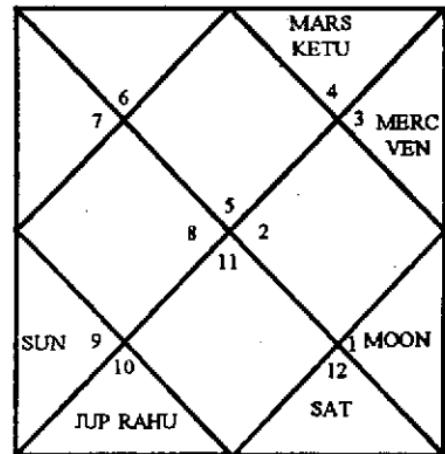
	UL VEN	MOON SUN	AL MERC MARS KETU
LAG			JUP
	CHART 7 MALE 23RD MAY 1955 1:54 IST 30 N 29, 76E52		
AK RAHU		(R) SAT	



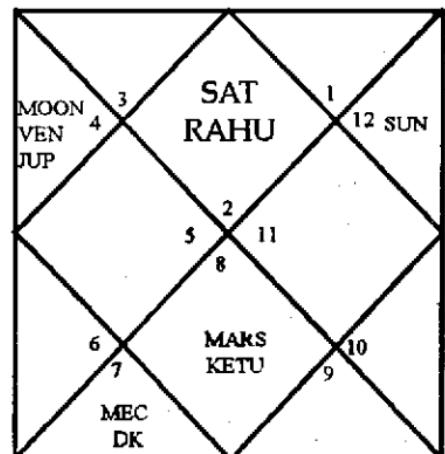
		SUN	MERC MARS SAT KETU
	DREKKANA D-3	JUP	
MOON		VEN BK	
RAHU AK		LAG	



SAT	MOON		MER VEN
	SAPTAMSA D-7	MARS KETU	
JUP RAHU		LAG	
SUN			



SUN		LAG SAT RAHU	
	NAVAMSA	MOON VEN JUP	
	MARS KETU	MERC DK	



(for day/night birth) should be converted into vighatis and divided by nine. The remainder, if a fraction, should be increased to the next integer

and counted from the Sun in the order of weekdays to obtain the ruling planet at birth. This confirms the sex as male, female or eunuch. Fine tuning of the time should also be done by the *Kunda* correction. Take the longitude of the ascendant and multiply by 81. Expunge multiples of  $360^{\circ}$ . The remainder should be in trines to the Janma Nakshatra (natal Moon star) or Nama nakshatra (name star).

The native of chart 7 approached the author to have his horoscope cast and reported the time of birth between 1:30'AM to 2.00'AM in the early hours of 22/23rd May 1995. Thus, the ascendant was in the range of 10s  $28^{\circ}6'$ . Thus, there was no doubt about the ascendant as the native was of average height, slim and dark complexioned that fitted the ascendant. The first step in chart correction is to verify existing relatives and since the range the ascendant for the given time spanned between two decanates, the question of co-borns was taken up. The Aroodha lagna is in Gemini (odd sign-direct count). The eleventh house has Venus in Aries indicating that the native should be the eldest and elder co-borns if any would perish. This was confirmed. The third house is Leo aspected by Venus and Saturn from movable signs by Rasi dristi. The third lord Sun conjoins an exalted Moon in Taurus and is aspected by Jupiter and Saturn from movable signs. There will be many younger co-borns and at least one will not have long life span (due to the aspect by Venus). This was confirmed. The drekkana lagna could either be Gemini or Libra. With Gemini, the chara Bharatrukarak (BK) Venus would be in the third house indicating that the first younger co-born will be strong. With Libra ascendant, Rahu would be

debilitated in the third as the third Lord Jupiter would be in the eighth from it. Saturn, Mars etc. would aspect the third indicating early death of next co-born. It was confirmed that the immediately younger co-born had died shortly after marriage (Jupiter is the spouse signifier for a female). The next co-born (5th Lord) Saturn conjoins Mars to show a brother. The next (7th lord Mars shows a brother as 3rd co-born. The next (9th Lord Mercury) shows a sister as the 4th co-born, the next (11th Lord Sun in Taurus) shows a sister as the 5th co-born and the next co-born. Details of reckoning individual co-borns may be learnt from the Jaimini Sutras. The sequence of co-borns was confirmed by the native thereby indicating the third drekkana in the ascendant (i.e. Range of Ascendant was shortened to Aquarius 20° to 28° 6').

There are three possibilities of Navamsa lagna in Aries, Taurus or Gemini within the above range. The native informed that his wife had died after two children. The Upapada (UL) is in Aries with the strong Luminaries in the second. However the second Lord Venus is ill placed in the third from lagna.

Similarly, the eighth lord from ascendant (Mercury) is severely afflicted by Mars and Ketu indicating accident and other dangers to spouse, as the 8th house and lord are the second (maraka) from the seventh house (spouse). To confirm the misfortune of early loss of spouse, both planets should preferably be placed in a dusthana from Navamsa lagna. Aries Navamsa lagna would have both Venus and Mercury in quadrants, and is not acceptable. Taurus Navamsa lagna would have a preference over Gemini as both Venus and Mercury would be ill placed, besides

Mars and Ketu would be in the seventh to indicate the accident. Further, the chara darakarak (DK) Mercury would be in the twelfth from the seventh house (first wife). Now, the presence of Saturn in Navamsa lagna would indicate one who earns by own skill. The native confirmed this and the Navamsa lagna was fixed in Taurus i.e. Aquarius  $23^{\circ}20'$  to  $26^{\circ}40'$  range.

Now, this range of  $23^{\circ}20'$  to  $26^{\circ}40'$  will include two Saptamsas, the first from  $23^{\circ}20'$  to  $25^{\circ}43'$  and the other from  $25^{\circ}43'$  to  $26^{\circ}40'$  (i.e. Cancer or Leo Saptamsa lagna). With Cancer in the Saptamsa (D-7) in lagna, the fifth lord (reverse count) is Jupiter indicating a male child in conjunction with Rahu. Similar is the case with Leo Saptamsa lagna where the fifth lord (zodiacal count) is also Jupiter. Thus, the first child should be a son and perhaps having many ailments. This was confirmed as the first child is a disabled son. The second child is seen from the seventh lord. For Cancer ascendant, the seventh lord Saturn in Pisces would indicate a son whereas for Leo ascendant the seventh lordship would be availed by Rahu (instead of Saturn being stronger) and in conjunction with a debilitated Jupiter would indicate a daughter. Since the second child is a daughter, the choice of Saptamsa lagna was Leo (i.e. Ascendant in the range  $25^{\circ}43'$  to  $26^{\circ}40'$ ).

Now, the second marriage is seen from the eighth from Upapada and eighth from seventh house (i.e. second house). Both the signs and lords are quite strong indicating a second marriage. This was confirmed. Similarly, the children from second wife are seen from the eighth from the fifth house. In the Saptamsa (D-7), the fifth is Sagittarius and the eighth from it is Cancer. Thus Cancer shows the first child

from second wife and the Moon in Aries (odd sign) will indicate a son as first born. The third from Cancer (counted zodiacally as the ascendant is odd) is Virgo and its lord (Mercury) conjoins Venus to indicate a daughter as the second child of second wife. The third house from Virgo is Scorpio (continuing the Manduka Gati) and its lord mars, although debilitated is in fruitful Cancer to indicate a short tempered and energetic son as the third child from second wife. All this was confirmed by the amazed native.

**Birth Constellation = Rohini (4)**

**Minimum Ascendant degree = Aquarius  $25^{\circ}43'$   
 $= 325^{\circ}43'$**

**Kunda =  $325^{\circ}43' \times 81 = 26383^{\circ}3'$**

**Expunging multiples of  $360^{\circ}$ , Kunda =  $103^{\circ}3'$   
(Pusya)**

However, the Kunda should be in Hasta (also ruled by the lord of birth constellation, Moon). Thus, the ascendant cusp should be increased by  $40'$  i.e. @ $10'$  per constellation from Pusya to Hasta - four stars). The ascendant cusp should be rectified to  $26^{\circ}23'$ , for which the time of birth was 1.54 AM IST.

The final test of a corrected chart is its predictive value and the death of father as anticipated, and that too after a coma (7days) did prove the accuracy of the chart.

ॐ गुरवे नमः

### CHAPTER III

## LONGEVITY ESTIMATION

The first, and perhaps the most difficult estimate in a chart is the longevity. There are umpteen methods for estimating longevity in Vedic astrology. The views of the ancients were summarised by Kalyan Verma\* where a choice between Pirdayu, Amsayu and Nisargayu are recommended on the basis of the Sun, Ascendant or Moon being the strongest respectively. If neither of the three is strong, the method of Jeevasharma should be used . These methods can be studied from standard texts and, although of some relevance, have been found to give readings that can be quite off the mark. Besides, these are time consuming and require cumbersome mathematical calculations, The Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra lists various methods of longevity calculation (BPHS : Chapter 45). The Updesa Sutra's of Jaimini gives four important methods of longevity estimation. Three of these have also been explained by Parasara etc and have been found to be very accurate. These are as follows :-

- (i) Methods of three pairs
- (ii) Eighth Lord placement, and
- (iii) Method of three Lords.

\*Kalyan Verma, Saravali

"अंशोदध्वं विलग्नात्पैण्डायं भानोर्निसर्गजं चन्द्रात् ।  
ऐतपां यो बनवानेकतमस्तस्य कल्प्येदायुः ॥  
लग्नादिवकरचन्द्रस्त्रायोऽपि बलरिकतता यदा यन्ति ।  
परमामृषः स्वरांशं ददति जीववशर्मोक्तम् ॥

## 2. DETERMINATION OF LONGEVITY COMPARTMENT

**2.1 Method of Pairs :** This is based on three pairs of signs including (a) the sign occupied by the ascendant lord and eighth house\* lord, (b) the ascendant and hora lagna and (c) the Moon and Saturn. Movable signs have a high energy level thereby causing long life, dual signs have middling energy thereby causing middle life and fixed signs have low energy indicating short life. If both the constituents of a pair are in the same sign type (i.e. Movable, dual or fixed) the life span shown by it is taken. Instead, if the two signs are of different types, by the principle of exclusion, the sign type not covered shall indicate the life span. For example, the third pair is the Moon and Saturn. If both are in movable signs, long life is indicated or if both are in dual signs middle life is indicated and if both are in fixed signs short life span indicated. If, however, the Moon is in a movable sign and saturn is in a fixed sign, the sign type not covered (i.e. dual sign) shall indicate the longevity at middle life. In this manner the longevity indicated by each of the three pairs is to be ascertained.

Now, if two or more pairs indicate the same category of longevity, then this should be taken as the primary longevity of the chart. If, all three pairs indicate different categories of longevity, that indicated by the pair of ascendant and hora lagna at (b) above shall prevail. If, however, the Moon is in the first or seventh house, the longevity indicated by the pair of Moon and Saturn at (c) above shall prevail.

Having determined the primary longevity, the

---

\* Eighth house is on the basis of Vridddha Karika.

position of the Atmakarak in first, third, seventh or ninth houses may be checked to ascertain whether *Yoga Vipareetam* is to function. This causes a dramatic change in the life span from long life to middle/short depending on the placement of the eighth lord and vice versa. Simultaneously the Kakshya Hrasa/Vriddhi and Rasi Hrasa/Vriddhi should be examined, on the basis of conjunction on lagna/Paka lagna and Atmakarak/Jupiter respectively. In this manner, the Ayur Khanda (life compartment) at short (0-36 years), middle (36-72 years) or long (72-108 years) is fixed.

## 2.2 EIGHTH LORD PLACEMENT

Determine the stronger between the eighth house lords from the ascendant and seventh house i.e. the lords of the second and eighth houses. The stronger planet becomes *Rudra*. Rudra placed in a quadrant (1,4,7,10), Succedent (2,5,8,11) or precedent (3,6,9,12) house results in long, middle or short life span respectively.

Similarly, the eighth Lord from the atmakarak is called *Maheswara* (i.e. head or the Rudras). The longevity is also seen from the position of this eighth lord in quadrant or precedent house.

**2.3 Method of three Lords :** The third method is based on the placement of the lords of the first, tenth and eighth houses (and Saturn). If the three lords are strong and well placed in quadrants etc, long life is indicated. If two of the three are strong, middle life is indicated and if only one is strong short life is indicated. If none of the three are strong the life will be very short.

If the longevity of the mother of the native is being considered, treat the fourth house from ascendant as the lagna of mother. The first, eighth and tenth houses are the fourth, eleventh and first from the ascendant. The strength of these lords will determine the longevity.

**3.1.** Having determined the longevity compartment, it is now necessary to narrow down the same for predictive purposes. There are various Ayur dasas which should be learnt from Jaimini, Parasara and other texts. The first four signs represent Alpa Ayus (short life) next four signs represent Madhya Ayus (middle life) and last four signs represent Purna Ayus (Long life). From among the four signs in a longevity compartment, the death inflicting sign should be carefully chosen keeping the following in view:-

### **3.1.1. Shoola Dasa :-**

- (i) More malefics in a sign render it stronger to kill.
- (ii) A malefics sign is more capable of inflicting death.
- (iii) Malefic aspects are worse than malefic conjunctions, while benefic aspect of Jupiter or the charakarak may prevent death.
- (iv) Sign occupied by Rudra or its trines.
- (v) Sign occupied by Sthira Karaka (fixed signifier) or its trines; the eighth Lord from it or trines; Arudha Lagna.
- (vi) Sign occupied by Maheswara.
- (vii) Sign conjoined/aspected by Moon and Venus/Mars.

**3.1.2. Navamsa Dasa :** The criteria for choice of evil dasa is the same as that for shoola dasa except that the evils are seen in the eighth house in addition to the dasa sign.

**3.1.3 Paryaya Dasa (Alias Gochar Dasa) :** The dasa of the third sign from Arudha lagna or Saptamaroodha, the signs aspecting these or its lords shall give the period of death.

**3.1.5. Manduka Dasa :** This is generally applied to the Rudramasa (D-11 chart) as expounded by Maharishi Jaimini and begins from the eleventh house. Death and defeat occurs when the dasa comes to lagna or eighth house or signs occupied by their lords or its trines.

Various other Rasi (Ayur) dasas have been expounded in the Jaimini Sutras.

**3.2. Jagannath's Rule :** This is based on the position of the eighth lord from the ascendant. If the eighth lord is in the 10th, 11th or 12th house, death is in the first quarter of the longevity compartment. If the eighth lord is in the 7th, 8th or 9th house, death is in the second quarter; in the 4th, 5th or 6th house, death is in the third quarter and in the 1st, 2nd or 3rd house death is in the last quarter of the longevity compartment. For this purpose the eighth lord is always reckoned zodiacally. For example, if long life (72-108 years) is indicated and the 8th lord is in the 10th house, death should occur in the first quarter (9 years). Thus the longevity is narrowed down to 72-81 years. This is a thumb rule and is subservient to the dasas.

**3.3 Parasara's Formula:** This is normally applicable to the method of Pairs. Take the longitude of

**planets/ascendant/Hora lagna** that finally determines the longevity. If two or more pairs finally determine longevity, the longitude of all *ayur yogakarakas* (longevity determinants) should be considered. If the determinant (i.e. planet/ascendent) is at the beginning of a sign, it contributes in full whereas at the end of a sign it contributes 'nil'. Thus, the exact longevity should be fixed proportionately taking the average longitude of all determinants, irrespective of signs. The longitude of Rahu should be seen from the end of the sign it occupies. For example, if the Moon (at  $17^{\circ}5'$ ) and Saturn (at  $13^{\circ}22'$ ) determine longevity at middle life (36-72) determine the average longitude  $[(17^{\circ}5'+13^{\circ}22')/2]$  at  $15^{\circ}13'30''$ . Now, reduce this from  $30^{\circ}$  ( $30^{\circ}-15^{\circ}13'30'' = 14^{\circ}46'30''$ ). Divide the result by 30 and multiply by 36 (length of longevity compartment). Thus,  $Ayurdaya = (14^{\circ}46'30''/30^{\circ}) \times 36 = 17$  years 8 months 23 days Hence longevity =  $36 + 17 - 8\frac{1}{2}23'' = 53$  years 8 months 23 days. Readers should be cautious while applying mathematical models for ayurdaya.

**4. SUDARSHAN CHAKARA :** After having narrowed down the period to the nearest decade or dasa during which death is to occur, it is necessary to identify the years when the same can occur. This is done by the Sudarshan chakra. For the purpose of pinpointing the year of death, the Sudarshan chakra Varsha are seen from the ascendant Sun & Moon @ 1 year per sign. Death can occur during the years ruled by signs that are either conjoined or aspected (*Graha dristi*) by Saturn. Saturn aspects the signs in the 3rd, 7th and 10th from its position.

**5. PINPOINTING THE PERIOD OF DEATH :** Death can occur during the Vimsottari dasa etc. periods of the following:-

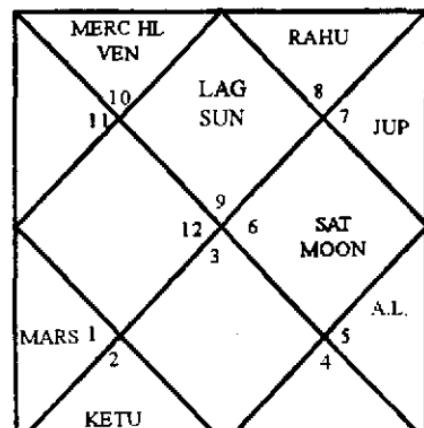
- (i) Lords of the 2nd or 7th houses or planets conjoining or aspecting them.
- (ii) The Lord of ascendant, 8th or 10th if weak and afflicted can kill the native.
- (iii) The Lord of the 3rd house (eighth from the 8th house) and lord of the 5th house (eighth from the 10th house) will only kill if other maraka planets instigate them by being in conjunction.
- (iv) Planets in the 2nd/7th houses or aspecting these houses or in 8th or 3rd houses become secondary maraka and can kill the native.
- (v) Planets conjoining or aspecting Saturn or the dispositor of Saturn can be a secondary maraka, as Saturn is the Ayushkarak.
- (vi) Lords of the 6th and 11th houses can kill provided the lord of the ascendant is weaker than them. Jaimini call these *Danda* (6th house - Punishment) and *Hara* (11th house - Emancipation cause).

## ILLUSTRATIONS

**Chart 8 : Swami Vivekanand, Born on 12th January 1863 at 6:33' AM (LMT), at 22 N 40', 88 E 30'.**

	MARS	KETU	
	CHART 8 SWAMI VIVEKANANDA 12TH JANUARY 1863, 6:33' AM LMT 22 N 40'; 88E30'		A.L.
MERC VEN HL			

LAG SUN      RAHU      JUP      SAT MOON



Lag 25°29'	Mars 6°19'(GK)	Ven 7°7'(PUK)
Sun 29°25' (AK)	Merc 11°47'(MK)	Sat 13°50'(BK)
Moon 17°29' (AMK)	Jup 3°57' (DK)	Rahu 22°15' (PK)

### Step 1 : Determination of longevity compartment.

#### (a) Method of Pairs :-

- (i) Lagna Lord + 8th Lord = Jup (Movable) + Moon (Dual) = Short life
- (ii) Lagna + Hora Lagna + Saggi (Dual) + Capri (Movable) = Short life
- (iii) Moon + Saturn = Virgo (Dual) + Virgo (Dual) = Middle life.

Short life combination dominate. However, the Sun as atmarkarak is in that ascendant indicating *Yoga Vipareetam* i.e. short life is altered to middle of long life depending on the position of the 8th lord. The Moon (8th Lord is in a quadrant indicating alternation to middle life. Thus, the method of pairs gives a longevity of 36-72 years. However due to *yoga Vipareetam*, he lost his father and Guru at an early age.

(b) Eighth Lord Placement : The eighth Lord Moon is placed in a quadrant indicating long life. However, Saturn conjoins the Moon causing kakshya Hrasa and the longevity compartment is reduced to middle life. Thus, this method gives a longevity compartment is reduced to middle life. Thus, this method gives a longevity of 36-72 years.

(c) Methods of three Lords : The Lord of the ascendant and tenth house is Jupiter which is moderately strong. The lord of the eighth is the Moon which although placed in the tenth house is afflicted by

Saturn and shall not contribute to the ayurdaya. Thus, the lord of 1st & 10th houses (two Lords) indicate middle life span (36-72 years).

### **Step 2 :- Determination of death inflicting dasa**

(a) Both Navamsa and shoola dasa begin from Sagittarius. The middle life compartment is from the 5th to 8th dasas i.e. Aries to Cancer. Gemini aspected by Atmarkarak and Taurus aspected by Jupiter may not kill. Aries is not only a malefic sign as compared to Cancer, but is also conjoined Mars and aspected by Saturn, besides being in trines to the Aroodha Lagna (Leo). Thus, the fifth shoola dasa is likely to inflict death. Hence longevity is reduced to 36-45 years.

(b) Jagannath's Rule: The 8th Lord from Lagna is placed in the tenth house indicating death in the first quarter of the compartment. Hence longevity is at 36-45 years.

(c) Parasara's Formula : The planets determining Madhya Ayus are Moon & Saturn.

$$\text{Moon} + \text{Saturn} = 17^{\circ}29' + 13^{\circ}50' = 31^{\circ}19'$$

$$\text{Average Longitude} = 31^{\circ}19' \div 2 = 15^{\circ}40'$$

Thus, Ayur contribution =  $(30^{\circ}-15^{\circ}40')/30^{\circ} \cdot 36 = 17$  years 2 months 11days.

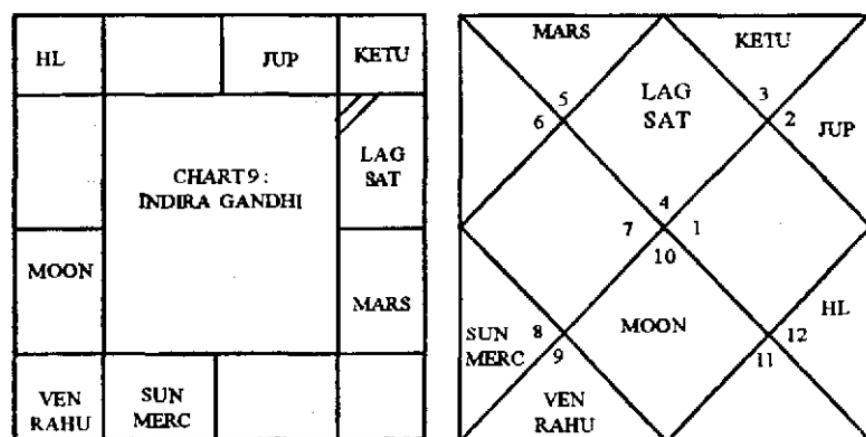
This indicate death in the end of the second quarter of madhya ayurs (45-54 years) and is different from (a) and (b) above and, should be rejected.

**Step 3.** Having narrowed down the death inflicting period to the first quarter of Madhya Ayus, it is necessary to determine the year of death. Saturn is placed in Virgo and aspects Scorpio. Pisces and

Gemini. The ascendant is in Sagittarius and is progressed zodiacally @ 1 sign per year. Thus, three cycles cover 36 years i.e. 37th year is again in Sagittarius. Pisces is 40th year Gemini is 43rd year. Similarly, the Moon is in Virgo and the 37th year from it is again Virgo. Scorpio is 39th year and Pisces is 43rd year. The final choice should be based on Vimsottari dasa or antardasa of Shoola dasa.

Swami Vivekananda passed away in his 40th year in Guru dasa, Venus bhukti, Saturn Pratyantar.

**Chart 9 Indira Gandhi (ex P.M. of India) 19th November 1917, 11:03' PM IST, 25N28, 81 E 52.  
Atmakarak: Saturn**



**Step: 1: Determination of Longevity compartment. (i) Method of Pairs**

Lagna Lord + 8th Lord = Moon (Movable) + Jup (fixed) = Middle life

Lagna + Hora lagna = Cancer (Movable) = Pisces (Dual) = Short life

Moon + Saturn = Movable + Movable = Long life.

Since all the three are different, and since the Moon is in the seventh house, the primary longevity is given by the Moon & Saturn pair at long life (72-108 years).

However, the atmakarak Saturn is in the ascendant indicating Vipareeta Ayur Yoga and the longevity is reduced to Middle life (36-72 years).

(b) Eighth Lord placement : Jupiter, the eighth Lord from lagna is placed in the eleventh house (Parasara) indicating Madhya Ayur (36-72 years). The eighth Lordship is on the basis of *Vridhha Karika* and readers not conversant with this may refer to my book on Jaimini's Upadesa Sutra's.

(c) Method of three Lords : The lords of the first, eighth and tenth houses counted zodiacally are Moon, Rahu (of Aquarius) and Mars. Moon & Mars are fairly well placed in Kendra and in Leo in the second respectively. Rahu is ill placed in the sixth house in debility . Thus two lords indicates Madhya Ayur (36-72 years).

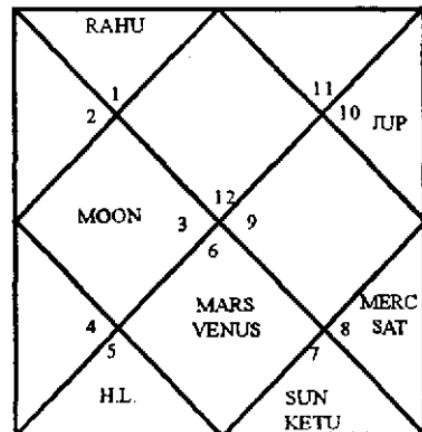
Step 2 : (a) Determination of dasa: The shoola dasas start from the seventh house and progress regularly. Madhya Ayur Khand is from Taurus to Leo. Taurus and Cancer aspected/conjoined atmakarak & Jupiter are unlikely to kill. Both Gemini aspected by Rahu & Venus and Leo conjoined Mars and aspected by Moon are likely to kill. Thus death is likely in 45 -54 years or 63-72 years.

(b) Jagannath's rule : The 8th Lord from lagna counted regularly and as per tradition, is Saturn.. Saturn is placed in 1st house indicating death in the last quarter of longevity compartment i.e. Ayur 63-72 years.

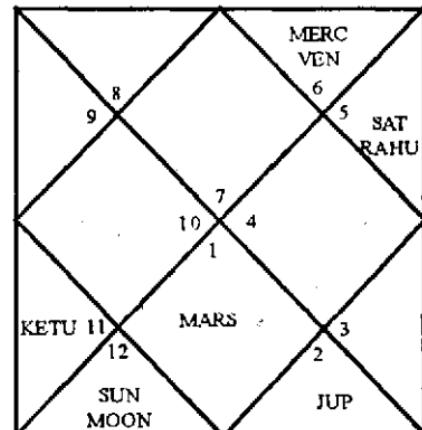
**Step 3 : Sudarshan Chakra :** Saturn in the ascendant is in cancer and aspects Virgo, Capricorn and Aries. The sixth cycle of Sudarshan begins at 61st year in Cancer with Virgo, Capricorn and Aries in the 63rd, 67th and 70th year respectively. Smt. Indira Gandhi died in her 67th year.

**Chart 10 Female born on 3rd November 1985 at 3:38' PM JST at 17N58', 79E40'**

LAG	RAHU		MOON
		CHART 10 FEMALE 3RD NOV, 1985, 3 : 38' PM IST 17 N 58' 79 E 40	
JUP			HL
	MERC SAT	SUN KETU	MARS VENUS



SUN MOON	MARS	JUP	
KETU		NAVAMSA	
			SAT RAHU
		LAG	MERC VEN



Hora lagna : Leo

Atma Karak : Venus.

**Step 1 : Determination of longevity compartment**

**(a) Method of Pairs :**

Lagna + 8th Lord = Jup (Movable) + Sun (Movable) = long life

Lagna + Hora Lagna = Pisces (Dual) + Leo (Fixed) = long life.

Moon + Saturn = Gemini (Dual) + Scorpio (Fixed) = long life.

The primary longevity indication is at long life. However, the atmakarak Venus is placed in the 7th house indicating *yoga Vipareetam* i.e. the longevity compartment should be altered on the basis of 8th lord placement. The 8th lord Sun is not in a quadrant indicating reduction to short life (0-36 years).

**(ii) 8th Lord placement :** The 8th Lord is placed in Panapara from lagna indicating Madhya Ayus. (36-72 years).

**(iii) Method of three lords :** The Lord of ascendant and tenth house, Jupiter is debilitated in Rasi and also ill placed in the 8th house in Navamsa. Similarly the Atmakaraka and eighth lord Venus is placed in debility in badhaksthana as well as 12th house in Navamsa. Thus all the three lords are very weak indicating that the longevity will be even below Alpa ayur and may be *Yogaristha* (8-20 years) or even *Bakaristha* (0-8 years). For Balasistha the Moon should also be ill placed or afflicted. However, in this chart the Moon is in a quadrant in a friendly sign in Rasi and is also in Pisces Navamsa averting the possibility of Balaristha.

### Step2 : Determination of Shoola Dasa.

For Yogaristha (8-20 year) the three shoola dasas are of Virgo, Libra and Scorpio. The dasas begin from the seventh house which is stronger than the ascendant. The atmakarak is in Virgo as Jupiter aspects Scorpio and are unlikely to kill. Libra has a debilitated 8th Lord Sun (Vridhhakarika Method), in the 8th house from ascendant (counted zodiacally) with

**Ketu.** Ketu in the death inflicting houses indicates death due to a mistake. Thus, death due to *Yoga-ristha* is likely in the period 10-18 years.

**Step 3 :** Determination of death inflicting year is done by the Sudarshan Chakra by counting from Pisces @ 1 year per sign.. Saturn is in Scorpio and aspects Capricorn, Taurus and Leo. Thus the death inflicting years could be 11th year, 15th year and 18th year. The girl died in the 11th year due to an accident at home.

Vedic Astrology has provided excellent methods for determining longevity that should be applied in an intelligent manner. However the longevity of sages should not be predicted as, having conquered their senses and by the strength of their Virtues, they have *Iccha Mrityu* (death at own will).

Saravali "एवंविधानामेदमायुरत्र चिन्त्यं सदां वृद्धमुनिप्रणीतम् ॥"

ॐ तत् सत्

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER IV

### THE ASCENDANT

4.1 The ascendant indicates the physical body, complexion, appearance, head, intelligence, strength and energy and represents the native in all the divisions, especially the Navamsa (D-9, chart). Satyacharya adds fame and reputation, success and status etc. to be judged from the ascendant. The ascendant represents the self. The *lagna*, *Arudha lagna* and *Varnada lagna* should be examined independently. The strength of these ascendants, the *Karaka Sun* and *Chara atmakaraka* (temporary soul significant or) are vital to the chart. If the Sun and has unobstructed argala on the *lagna* or if it obstructs papargala then it shall favour the native with status and fame. If the *lagna* Lord conjoins or aspects the Sun (even by Rasi dristi) a good moral character is vouchsafed and it gives a happy and sunny disposition. Similarly the *atmakarak* (*Chara*) having unobstructed argala on *lagna* or obstructing papargala gives good health and a blessed life. Instead if the *atmakarak* is ill placed or obstructed, the horoscope is marred. Similarly, the position of the Sun and *Chara atmakarak* should be seen from the *Arudha lagna* to determine the status and position of the native. A similar judgement from the *Varnada lagna* gives his relative position in his community. However *Varnada lagna* plays a vital role in matters concerning health and death.

## 4.2 PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTICS OF ASCENDANT

**4.2.1 Aries:** dry and lean body; powerful limbs; middle stature; triangular face; dark and thickest eyebrows; long neck; dark or reddish complexion (the second half is darker); rough, wiry and curly hair; broad shoulders.

**4.2.2 Taurus:** short, well-set and stumpy body; full face; small eyes; short thick neck; wide nostrils and mouth; Lustrous face; large shoulders; short and thick hands; love curl on forehead.

**4.2.3 Gemini:** tall & straight body; long and thin arms; nervous and fidgety (quick response); dark complexion; dark hair; hazel and bright eyes.

**4.2.4 Cancer:** moderate stature; round face; pale complexion and delicate features; small or flat nose; small eyes. Features of the Moon sign are pronounced, but, in general the natives are timid.

**4.2.5 Leo:** good stature; full body; well framed and upright; broad, well-set shoulders; bright brownish; oval face; ruddy complexion; dignified & royal bearing.

**4.2.6 Virgo:** Middle stature; slender; neat and prim; dark or ruddy complexion; pleasing countenance; long nose.

**4.2.7 Libra:** Fair or tall stature; graceful body; large hips; smooth hair; round and sweet face; reddish - white rich complexion; large eyes; good looking people; polite and graceful.

**4.2.8 Scorpio:** Medium size; strong and robust body; broad face; dark complexion; dark and curly hair; dark and small eyes; shrewd look; peculiar gait.

**4.2.9 Sagittarius:** Tall stature; well formed body; oval face, high forehead, prominent nose and clear eyes; fair complexion; open hearted; good bearing.

**4.2.10 Capricorn:** Short/tall stature; slender body; thin face, plain looking; long protruding chin; thin neck; dark hair and weak knees; emaciated figure unless Saturn is strong.

**4.2.11 Aquarius:** Middle stature; stout and robust body that is not internally strong; long face; clear complexion; hazel eyes;

**4.2.12 Pisces:** Short to middle stature; thick build; round shoulders; large face; fair or pale complexion; sleepy or fish like eyes; soft speech.

### 4.3 NATURE OF ASCENDANT

**4.3.1 Aries:** Energetic, impulsive, enthusiastic, courageous, outspoken, enterprising and able; prompt to react and brave, quick and rational decision-making although not cool, self-reliant, ambitious and confident; independent and reacts to restrictions or interference; emotional and generous; zealous and ascribing to groups; prone to accidents and errors due of impulse; tendency to dominate.

**4.3.2 Taurus:** Artistic, skilled, beautiful, melodious, elegant, cool and poised, firm, determined (rather stubborn), and harmonious. Very practical especially in evaluating people, project and ideas. Industrious, self - centered and respective. Cold hatred, passion and proneness to flattery are the failings.

**4.3.3 Gemini:** Intellectual, active mind, flexible, writing abilities, rational mind, fluent writing/speech, very comprehensive and adaptable to all pursuits but changeable, irresolute and lacking self-confidence. Ner-

vorous, excessive worry and irritation are other weak spots. Kind humane and high spirited nature that is liable to excess and lacking continuity or will power. Linguistic and scientific skills will be a marked feature.

**4.3.4 Cancer:** Sensitive, receptive, emotional, novel, and sensational; affectionate, home loving, and easily influenced. Fantastic and active imagination, good anticipation, prudent, good forethought and planning and caution are the strong features of a cancerian. A good sense of value and economy add to the natural ability for trade and business arrangement. The practical mind works well towards a good reputation and fame/defame depends on the Moon sign and influences on it.

**4.3.5 Leo:** Honourable, magnanimous, candid, generous, lion hearted, dignified, confident, ambitious and proud. Fondness for display/ostentation could reach ridiculous proportion if Leo is afflicted. Faithful and warm, leadership is often justified by matching abilities like comparison, helping nature and protective. Short-tempered and a great warrior, yet of a forgiving disposition. Very cheerful and sociable, with strong motion and fondness for luxury, the danger lies in the excesses.

**4.3.6 Virgo:** Quiet, modest, reserved, prudent, sympathetic, adaptable, and quite difficult to understand. Good mental abilities, studious and capable of planned action. Practical and methodical, attending to minute details, tendency to store, yet lacking in self-confidence and easily defeated. A good follower.

**4.3.7 Libra:** Courteous, gentle, affable, kind, affectionate, mixing, sociable, active, beauty conscious, artistic and intuitive. Fickle and changeable, the tastes

vary with the mood. Companionship, partnership and marriage are the foundation stones for success.

**4.3.8 Scorpio:** Strong, forceful, strong willed, brave, with extreme likes and dislikes. A good fighter who will neither shirk responsibility nor avoid controversy/dispute. Endurance, dignity and persistence are other positive characteristics of Scorpions. The weakness is anger, criticisms and sarcasm. Mystical and secretive, they make good astrologers and occultists.

**4.3.9 Sagittarius:** Honorable, open minded, frank, generous, sympathetic, truthful and just. Dignified and neat, life and surroundings are generally well ordered and beautiful. Independent minded, active and cheerful, they excel in sports and physical exercises. At times brusque and fiery and at times calm and balanced, but generally a follower of etiquette and well behaved. Versatile mind capable of higher learning and natural religiosity are the blessings of Jupiter.

**4.3.10 Capricorn:** Steady, quiet, hard working, patient, tactful and subject to melancholy. They lack cheer and hope and are 'non believers' requiring scientific proof for everything. Practical, executive ability, self-restraint, strong willed, ambitious, just, economic, cautious and prudent. The Capricorn can deliver goods due to his steadfast determination. Rarely loved, generally respected, strong and a bad enemy.

**4.3.11 Aquarius:** Strong willed, with fixed opinions, good intellectual abilities and tastes, scientific and literacy pursuits; open and truthful, silent but cheerful, good friends, strong memory and education. Inclination for occult and mysteries will be marked.

**4.3.12 Pisces:** Sympathetic, benevolent, generous, emotional, helpful, sociable & imaginative. All arts and

imaginative writing are naturally suited. Easy going, good-natured and well disposed towards all. Pisceans are dignified, well behaved and ceremonious. Sensitive, intuitional and receptive, they have the healing touch.

The results of the signs will be a blend and of the ascendant in the Rasi and Navamsa chart with the characteristics of the latter in predominance. These should be suitably modified on the basis of the planets in the lagna.

#### **4.4 PLACEMENT OF ASCENDANT LORD**

**4.4.1** If the Lord is in the ascendant, the native is strong, fickle minded, brave, intelligent, with two or more wives!, *mahapurush* (great person) and blessed by the Sun God.

**4.4.2** If the Lord is in the second house, the native is scholarly, wealthy, happy, religious, honourable and passionate. Progenic bliss will be hard to obtain.

**4.4.3** If the Lord is in the third house, the native is courageous, wealthy, honourable, fortunate, intelligent, happy and passionate. Brothers will be helpful.

**4.4.4** If the Lord is in the fourth house, parental happiness is assured. Endowed with co-borns, properties, virtues and charm, the native leads a happy life. He works with a missionary zeal.

**4.4.5** If the Lord is in the fifth house, progenic bliss is not assured and the first child could be lost. The native is honourable, friendly, short-tempered and a favourite of the rulers, but tends to serve others.

**4.4.6** If the Lord is in the sixth house, debts and ill health are indicated. He will be troubled by

enemies. He will be intelligent and courageous and if benefics aspect or during the period of *lagnesh* will destroy enemies, acquire wealth and a royal status. Early loss of spouse is indicated.

**4.4.7** If the Lord is in the seventh house, wife is short lived, more than one marriage and misfortunes are indicated. Unless the *lagnesh* is strong the native could become an ascetic or nomad. If strong, great wealth and prosperity are indicated.

**4.4.8** If the Lord is in the eighth house, the native is learned, diseased, short-tempered, unfortunate, a gambler, profligate and disreputable. Married life will be miserable and wealth nil.

**4.4.9** If the Lord is in the ninth house, the native is fortunate, popular, skilled, eloquent with a happy family, wealth and blessed by Jupiter (Shri Maha-VISHNU)

**4.4.10** If the Lord is in the tenth house, the native is honourable, famous, self-made, blessed by his parents and Shri Ganesh, ambitious and prosperous.

**4.4.11** If the Lord is in the eleventh house, the native will have a good income, reputation, love affairs/wives and will have excellent qualities of head and heart. He will be blessed by Sri Hara.

**4.4.12** If the Lord is in the twelfth house, the native will be the cause of his own misfortunes, physical felicity will be lacking and temper will be short. He will be a spend thrift and expenses will depend on the nature of the ascendant/twelfth Lord.

These results will also apply to the Lord of the constellation and sign occupied by the Lord of the ascendant. Matters concerning the mind (e.g. intelligence, enemies, fortunes etc) shall be more evident

from the Lord of the Constellation whereas those concerning the physical body shall be seen from the Lord of the sign. The sign occupied by the Lord of the ascendant is called Paka Lagna.

## ILLUSTRATIONS

### A: POLITICIANS

**Chart 11 : Jawahar Lal Nehru; Born on 14th November, 1889 at 11:21' PM IST; 25N28' 81 E 52'**

A7	HL AL	GL	RAHU
			LAG MOON
<b>CHART 11</b> <b>JAWAHARLAL NEHRU</b> <b>14TH NOV, 1889</b> <b>11:21' PM IST</b> <b>ALLAHABAD</b>			
		VL SAT	
JUP KETU	SUN	VEN MERC	MARS

Lag  $26^{\circ}21'$

Ven  $7^{\circ}23'$ (GK)

Mars  $9^{\circ}59'$ (PUK)

Hora Lagna: HL: Aries

Varnada Lagna: VL: Leo

Jup  $15^{\circ} 14'$ (MK)

Moon  $18^{\circ}4'$ (AK)

Rahu  $12^{\circ}44'$ (AMK)

Arudha Lagna: AL: Aries

Sun  $0^{\circ}17'$ (DK)

Sat  $10^{\circ}59'$ (PK)

Merc  $17^{\circ}10'$ (BK)

Ghatika Lagna: GL: Taurus

MARS MERC	HL		GL
			SUN SAT KETU
<b>LAG</b> <b>NAVAMSA</b>			
		JUP	
RAHU			
VEN MOON			

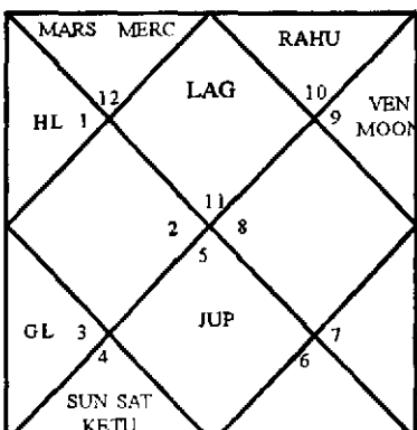
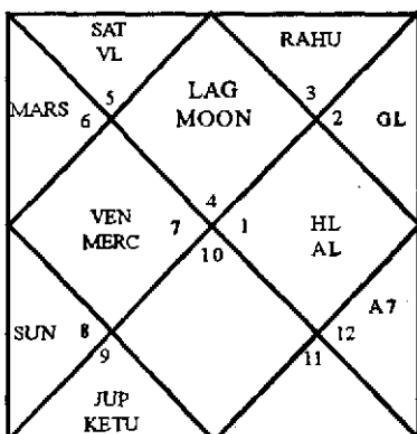


Chart 11 is the horoscope of the first Prime Minister of India. The Lagna is Cancer in Rasi (D-1) chart and Aquarius is Navamsa. Cancer made him sensitive emotional, novel, affectionate and a good planner with a good sense of value and economy while Aquarius made him strong willed, intelligent and scientific in his outlook. He was a good author and produced great gems like the 'Discovery of India' etc. He had a strong memory, a good education with higher studies in a foreign land etc. The Lord of the ascendant (viz. Moon) is in the ascendant producing intelligence and setting the stage for a Mahapurush Yoga due to the blessings of the Sun God. The sign disposer of the Moon is the Moon itself reinforcing the Mahapurush yoga while the constellation is Aslesha ruled by Mercury (Vimsottari dasa scheme). Mercury is in the fourth house with the fourth Lord Venus (Malavya Mahapurush Yoga) and indicating the blessings of parents, properties, education, charm and working with a missionary zeal. He belonged to one of the most elite families of British India. His father Sri Moti Lal Nehru was a great lawyer with vast properties, vehicles etc. and played a crucial role in guiding his fortunes.

What was the activity requiring Missionary zeal? We find the infamous *Kalamrita Yoga* in the horoscope with Ketu (rebellion, revolt) in the lead that is destroyed by Jupiter's conjunction to form *Mahapadma Yoga*. He was a zealous freedom fighter and had to undergo imprisonment a number of times before finally freeing India and becoming the first Prime Minister.

The *Lagnesh* Moon is also the atmakarak setting the stage for self-actualisation and is in Jupiterian

Navamsa activating the Mahapadma Yoga. Being in Lagna, the Rajyoga will function only in latter life. The Sun in the fifth house also indicates that the middle part of life will be very difficult and that a child (Indira Gandhi) will have powerful Rajyogas. The lagna has unobstructed argola of the sun. The Varnada Lagna in the second house is in Leo confirming the Rajyogas. The Arudha Lagna is in Aries as its Lord Mars is in the sixth from it showing that the status in life will not be easily achieved and that enemies would have to be overcome. However Mars aspects the Arudha Lagna to indicate ultimate success. Saturn and Rahu cause *Papakartari yoga* on Lagna indicating defeat and bondage as well as loss of reputation.

Table 4.1 Narayan Dasa Table Jawahar Lal Nehru

Dasa		Period	Age
Cancer	12	Nov.1889 -1901	12
Gemini	4	Nov. 1901 - 1905	16
Taurus	5	Nov. 1905 - 1910	21
Aries	5	Nov. 1910 - 1915	26
Pisces	3	Nov. 1915 - 1918	29
Aquarius*	8	Nov. 1918 - 1926	37
Capri	5	Nov. 1926 - 1931	42
Sagi	12	Nov. 1931 - 1943	54
Scorpi*	1	Nov. 1943 - 1944	55
Libra	12	Nov. 1944 - 1956	67
Virgo	11	Nov. 1956 - 1967	78
Leo	10	Nov. 1967 - 1977	88

\*Periods considered from Rahu/Ketu respectively.

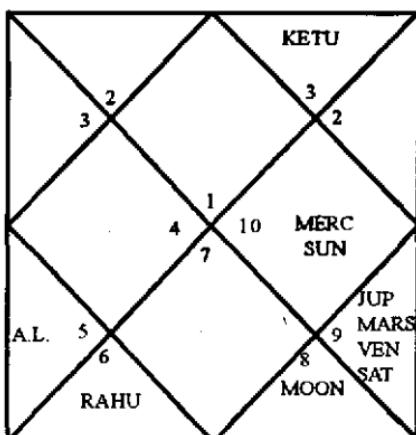
The Narayana Dasa sign should be treated as the Lagna. If the dasas are reckoned from the Lagna, then the dasa rasi itself be treated as the temporary Lagna. If instead the dasas are reckoned from the seventh house, the seventh from dasa rasi should be treated as the temporary Lagna. In chart 11, the Lagna is stronger than the seventh house. The Narayan Dasas are given in Table 4.1. The Ghatika Lagna is in Taurus and is aspected by Capricorn, Libra and Cancer. The Ghatika Lagna represents the power and authority to be wielded and is vital in the horoscope of a politician. Capricorn has powerful Mahapurush yogas in quadrants, Rahu in 6th house, giving victories Mars in 9th giving energy. The antardasas begin from Leo (occupied by Saturn) and are not regular but jump to every sixth house. In general, the antardasas begining from Saturn should be regular, but not in Leo as Saturn can not dominate over the Sun. During Capricorn - Cancer (Oct 1929 March 1930) Nehru became the president of the Indian National Congress and declared complete independance as the goal (Moon as Lagnesh in Lagna very independant and free). Note the Guru-Ketu/Mahapadama Yoga in Sagittarius. On 26. 1. 1930, the Moon was in Sagittarius in Mula (Ketu) star. similarly the famous Dandi March started in 12.3.1930 when the Moon was in Cancer. This period was vital in bringing Nehru to the center stage of national politics. Imprisonment occurred in the next antardas Capricorn-Sagittarius (Mar 1930-Aug 1930 ) as Rahu is in Badhak and the luminaries occupy the 8th & 12th houses. Sagittarius houses the 'rebel' combinations aspected by Mars and Rahu. The subsequent Sagittarius dasa (1931-43) genearally saw a tough struggle with Nehru becoming President of INC in 1936 (Sagittarius - Scorpio) and 1937 (Sagittarius-Cancer ) due to the strength of the Luminaries and the signs either aspecting

**Ghatika Lagna** or the seventh from it. The dasa of Libra (1944-56) was the period of Rajyoga as it houses the Malavya yoga, Mercury (star dispositor of Lagnesh) and aspects Ghatika lagna while being in the seventh from Arudha and Hora Lagna. In Libra - Scorpio Nehru became the head of the Interim Cabinet (Sept 1946) and finally secured the Independence of India in Libra-Sagittarius. Both Mahapadma yoga and Guru-chandala yoga functioned simultaneously as one gave independence to India and made Nehru its first Prime Minister while the other partitioned the sub-continent causing rioting and mass slaughter. The most affected were the two areas of Guru viz Punjab (Sagittarius) and Bengal (Pisces) as well as Delhi. Although his political mentor Gandhiji passed away in the next antardasa, the star of Nehru (viz Moon) was in the tenth house (success) up to 1956. The subsequent dasa of Virgo with Mars saw his popularity decline and his death.

Thus, the ascendant (and its movement as per Narayan Dasas) plays a key role in delineating the major events/trend of the chart.

### B : Astrologer

KETU	LAG		
MERC SUN	CHART 12 MALE 23:01; 1960 12:32' PM IST 26 N 29 80 E 21	A.L.	
JUP MARS VEN SAT	MOON		RAHU



**Chart 12 : Male; Born 23rd January 1960 at 12:32'PM  
IST at 26N29', 80E21'.**

SUN MERC	JUP VEN		
RAHU	NAVAMSA	MOON	
		MARS KETU	
	LAG	SAT	

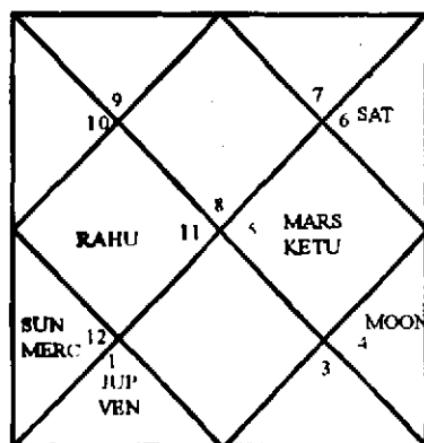


Chart 12 has Aries rising in Rasi chart and Scorpio Navamsa Lagna. The martian features are pronounced. However the Lord of Janma Vighati is the Sun placed in Capricorn indicating male birth, of dark complexion.

[For Vighati planet, refer to Jaimini's Upadesa Sutras: Stanza 4.3.3 to 4.3.12]. The Lagna Lord Mars is in the ninth house with the Lords of the second, seventh, eighth, ninth tenth, eleventh & twelfth indicating mixed influences with those of Saturn predominating as it is the atmakarak. The navamsa Lagna is also aspected by the atmakarak Saturn indicating that the native will develop skill and proficiency in a traditional field. He is a good astrologer. The Sun in the fifth from navamsa Lagna gives him government service but with debilitated Mercury much rise is not promised.

The Arudha Lagna is Leo and its Lord is in a Saturn-nine sign afflicted by the Rahu and Mercury. Mercury as the second Lord from Arudha lagna is in debilitated Navamsa and is also combust. The native, of and on develops fevers, stomach and skin problems especially

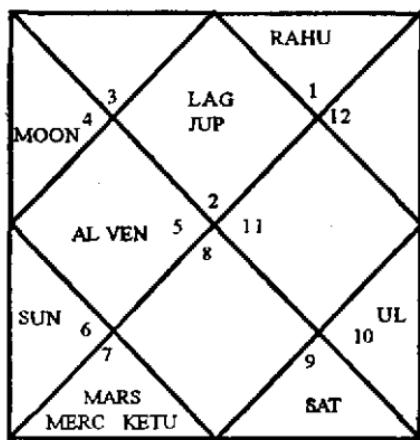
during Mercury sub-sub-periods. The aspect of Jupiter on Lagna, Arudha Lagna and conjunction with Lagnesh Mars does give recovery and protection.

The ascendant in the second half of Aries does indicate a darker complexion. The native is of short to medium stature, stocky and well built, and on the heavier side with a muscular physique.

### C: Singer

**Chart 13: Lata Mangeskar; born on 28th September 1929 at 10: 32' PM IST at INDORE 22 N 43'; 75E51'**

	RAHU	LAG JUP	
			MOON
	CHART 13 LATA MANGESKAR 28.09.1929 10:32' PM IST INDORE		MOON
UL		(A.L.) VEN	
SAT	MARS MERC KETU	SUN	



	SAT KETU SUN		MERC
	NAVAMSA		
		LAG VEN JUP	
MOON		MARS MERC RAHU	

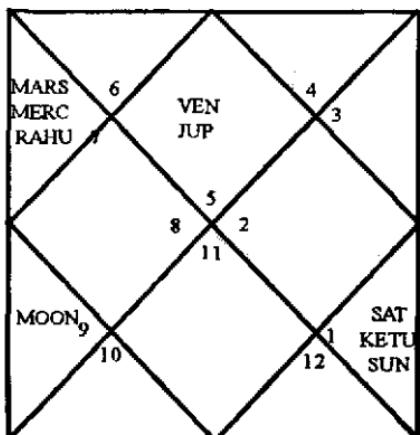
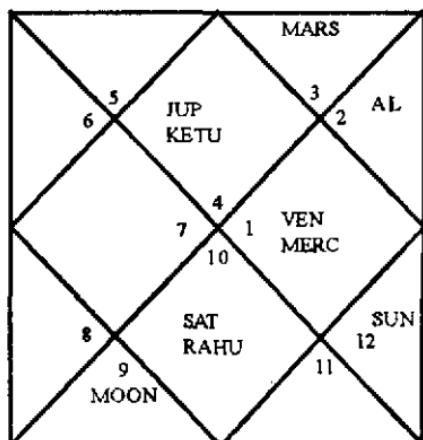


Chart 13 is the horoscope of the melody queen of India who has to her credit the largest number of recorded songs. Jupiter rising close to the cusp of ascendant does give a melodious voice. She is of short stature, full face with small eyes and a short neck. The face is lustrous. She was slimmer in youth. She is a very good artist and is determined, practical and elegant. Almost all physical and mental attributes of the sign Taurus are to be found in this chart as Venus also dominates the Arudha Lagna and the atmakrak Jupiter is in Taurus. Jupiter conjoining the ascendant both in Rasi and Navamsa gives brilliance which is seen in her music. The Moon in the fifth from Navamsa Lagna produces a good singer. Certain, leonine traits of pride, leadership, cheerful jovial disposition, responsible & dutifulness etc are also seen due to the navemsa Lagna . In general, the health is good as the atmakarak Jupiter is in Lagna both in Rasi and Navamsa.

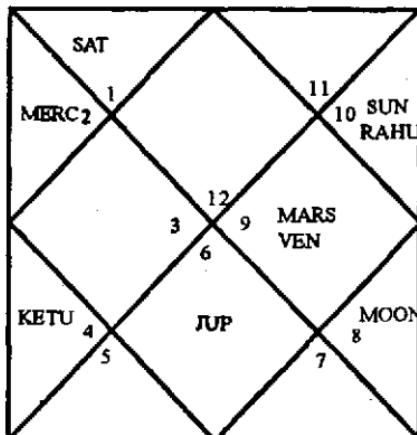
#### D. Dancer

**Chart 14 : Female; Born on 7th of April 1991 at 2:06' PM IST at Cuttack; 20N29', 85E52' Sun Rise: 5: 35' AM IST**

SUN	VEN MERC	AL	MARS
CHART 14 FEMALE 7:04 1991 2: 06' PM IST CUTTACK			
SAT		LAG JUP KETU	
RAHU			



LAG	SAT	MERC	
	NAVAMSA		KETU
SUN RAHU			
MARS VEN	MOON		JUP



The birth vighati in chart 14 is 1277.5 (or 1278) and the remainder on division by 9 is zero or nine itself. The ninth planet is Ketu indicating a female birth. Ketu is in Cancer with exalted Jupiter indicating a very beautiful girl of very fair complexion and intelligence. The parivartan yoga between Moon and Jupiter in the sixth and first houses causes Rajyoga both for self and father (Jupiter is also the 9th Lord). The negative effects of the ascendant Lord in the sixth house are destroyed due to the parivartan yoga.

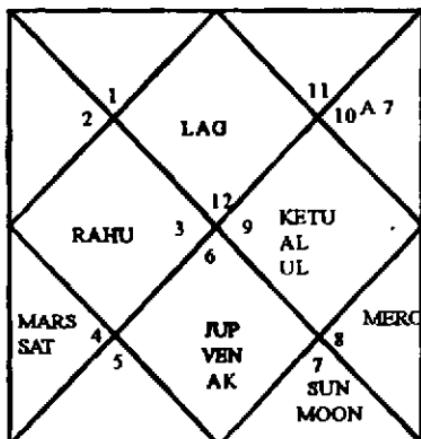
She has a round face, very fair complexion, small nose and delicate features from Cancer that blend with good height, open heartedness and good bearing of Sagittarius & Pisces (Navamsa Lagna)

The Arudha Lagna is Taurus aspected by an exalted Jupiter as its Lord Venus conjoins Mercury (theatre and dance). She has learnt Odissi dance at a very young age and has been giving various stage performances.

#### E: Entrepreneur :

Chart 15. Male born on 3rd November 1945 At 3:15 PM IST at 16N32', 80E36'.

LAG			RAHU
	CHART 15 MALE 3.11.1945 15: 15' IST 16N 32°, 80 E 36'		MARS SAT
A 7			
KETU AL UL	MERC	SUN MOON	JUP VEN AK



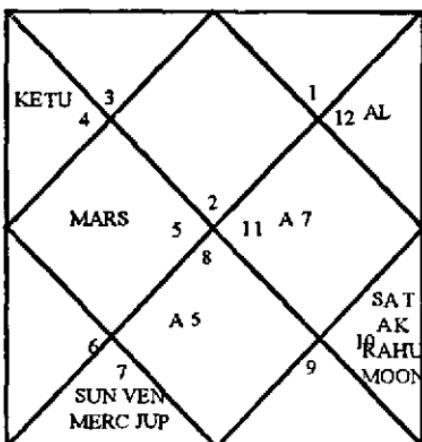
**Atmakarak:** Venus.

In chart 15, the Lagna Lord Jupiter is in the seventh house in the company of debilitated Venus. The Arudha lagna is in Sagittarius and its Lord Jupiter conjoins debilitated Venus in the seventh house showing birth in a lower class family. Since Jupiter is in a quadrant, Venus attains *neechabhanga* (cancellation of debility). Thus the negative aspect of wasting away the life and roaming around due to lagnesh in seventh shall not apply and dramatic rise would occur after marriage. The sign dispositor of the ascendant lord viz. Mercury is the seventh Lord in the ninth house ruling higher education.

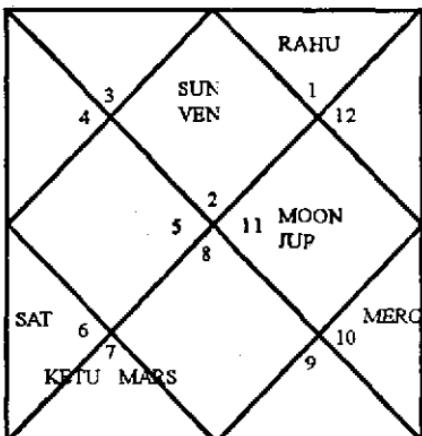
The dasa of Jupiter brought about marriage with the daughter of an industrialist, and with his blessings the M.S. and Ph.D in engineering from U.S.A. Now, he has established himself as a man of crores by manufacturing HV instruments. The dasa of Saturn, conjoining the yogakarak Mars has only added to his fortunes. Thus, the ascendant plays crucial role in making or marring a chart.

**Chart 16: Male born on 12th of November 1934; 6: 14' PM IST at Cuttack; 20 N 29' 85 E 52'.**

AL		LAG	
A 7	CHART 16 MALE 12TH NOV 1934 6: 14' PM IST CUTTACK	KETU	
SAT(AK) RAHU MOON		MARS	
A 5	SUN VEN MERC JUP		



	RAHU	LAG	SUN VEN	
JUP MOON				
MERC				
	MARS KETU	SAT AK		



Taurus rises in chart 16 in *Vargottama* Navamsa (i.e. occupying the same sign in Navamsa). The native is of middle stature, fair complexioned, small eyes and is very intelligent. The ascendant Lord is in the sixth house in its own sign. Its sign dispositor Venus is also in the sixth as its constellation (Visakha) dispositor Jupiter is also in the sixth house indicating the danger of enmity and strife in his life. However during the periods of the Lagna Lord (or its dispositors) the enemies will be vanquished. During the vismottari dasa - antar of Jupiter-Venus the native had a ten crore industry in 1982. The Narayan dasa of Gemini, in spite of its faults of Saturn, Rahu and Moon in the eighth had the powerful four planet

**Table 4.2 Chart 16 : Narayana Dasa**

Dasa	Period		Age
Taurus	5	Nov. 1934 -1939	5
Sagittarius	10	Nov. 1939 - 1949	15
Cancer	6	Nov. 1949 - 1955	21
Aquari	1	Nov. 1955 - 1956	22
Virgo	11	Nov. 1956 - 1967	33
Aries	4	Nov. 1967 - 1971	37
Scorpio	9	Nov. 1971 - 1980	46
Gemini	4	Nov. 1980 - 1984	50
Capricorn	12	Nov. 1984 - 1996	62
Leo	9	Nov. 1996 - 2005	71
Pisces	5	Nov. 2005 - 2010	76
Libra	12	Nov. 2010 - 2022	88

conjunction involving various Rajyogas, Parijatha yoga etc, in the fifth house. This resulted in the establishment of the ten crore fastener project. With the advent of the dasa Capricorn, the entire tide turned against him as the sign is very severely afflicted and the native spent a decade in litigation with Government, taxmen etc. Finally in 1994 in Capricorn-Libra he paid the committed tax and peace came, although no happiness. However since the ninth Lord and atmakarak Saturn was in the sign, the native was destined to see two grand children in Capricorn-Virgo and Capricorn-Scorpio. [The antardasas from Saturn in Capricorn are reckoned zodiacally and regularly.]

Going back, the dasa of Taurus was poverty stricken with Saturn, Rahu & Moon in the ninth house. The next dasa of Sagittarius saw him struggling for his education and, thanks to the unobstructed argalas by all the planets, he did rise. The unobstructed argala of the Moon and Rahu saw him swimming for his life during two flash floods. During Cancer dasa he graduated with superb marks and a scholarship. The dasa of Virgo (22-33 years) was the golden period. He joined Government service and was married in Virgo - Aquarius (Aquarius has the Darapada). The first son was born in Virgo - Pisces, second son in Virgo - Taurus and third son in Virgo - Cancer. The *mantrarudha* (A5) is in Scorpio. Pisces is the fifth, Taurus the seventh and Cancer the ninth from *mantraroodha* representing the first, second and third son respectively. In Virgo - Taurus the native was awarded a Gold medal by the Vice President of India for his brilliant work at the Kiriburu mines, as should be expected under the directions of the fifth and first houses since the conjunction of the Lords of the first and fifth houses constitutes a Rajyoga (Jaimini Sutra).

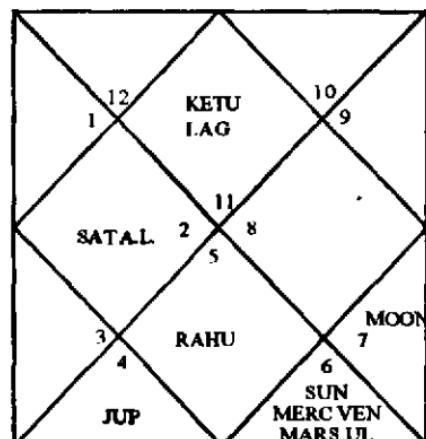
*Thus the results of good or bad yogas of the Lords of houses fructifies during the periods of the signs when rising in Narayan Dasa. Similarly the inherent weaknesses of a chart like the ascendant Lord in the sixth house would show during the periods of signs having the naisargika Karaka Saturn or aspected by it.*

#### F: Filmstars

##### Chart 17: Amitabh Bachchan.

Chart 17 is the horoscope of the most famous name in Bollywood 'Amitabh Bachchan'.

		SAT AL	
KETU LAG	CHART 17 AMITABH BACHCHAN 11TH OCTOBER 1942	JUP	
		RAHU	
	MOON	SUN UL MERC VEN MARS	



Aquarius rises with Ketu in it aspected by Saturn to give a slim, bony and tall figure. The second Lord from Ascendant Jupiter, is exalted and aspects the ascendant and Arudha Lagna in Taurus (Rasidristi). the second from Mercury has the Moon in the ninth house indicating that the 'voice will be his source of good fortune. Venus, the Lord of Arudha Lagna is debilitated in Virgo indicating there will be many difficulties before marriage (Venus) and fortune (Lord of AL) smile at him. The Lord of Arudha Lagna conjoins Mars (indicating courage to face obstacles and success in competitions), Sun (indicating success and Fame) and exalted Mercury (indicating acting/dancing talent). *The Nechabhangra Rajyoga* of Venus (indicating Personal rise) can be brought about either by Jupiter or Mercury if they are strong in quadrants to the ascendant or exalted. Both Jupiter and Mercury are exalted, but in *dusthanas*.

The Narayan dasa of Taurus forming a part of the *Sarp yoga* (three malefics in quadrants without benefics) shows tremendous suffering (26 - 29 years). The next dasa of Libra saw him enter into the film

industry. The Moon in Libra aspects the Lagna, Arudha Lagna and Lagna Lord to ensure fame and great popularity among the masses. Exalted Jupiter is also in quadrant from Libra to give neechabhanga Rajyoga for Venus, ensuring marriage, children, finances, properties etc. The next dasa of Pisces from 1981 to 1990 not only saw him as a super star but also brought him into parliament and politics (malefics Saturn and Rahu are in the third from dasa rasi). Exalted Mercury is in a quadrant as Jupiter the Lord of Pisces in exalted to indicate neechabhanga Rajyoga.

**Table 4.3 Chart 17 : Narayan Dasa Amitabh Bachchan**

Dasa	Period		Age
Aquari	9	Oct. 1942 -1951	9
Cancer	9	Oct. 1951 - 1960	18
Sagi	8	Oct. 1960 - 1968	26
Taurus	3	Oct. 1968 - 1971	29
Libra	10	Oct. 1971 - 1981	39
Pisces	9	Oct. 1981 - 1990	48
Leo	11	Oct. 1990 - 2001	59

The next dasa of Leo (1990-2001) has, so far, proved to be disastrous as it is a part of the *Sarp Yoga*. His best friend, the ex-Prime Minister Mr. Rajiv Gandhi was assassinated and now another well wisher Princess Diana has passed away. His attempts at mega production movies (Jupiter in twelfth from dasa rasi) like Shehenshah and Mrityudata have bombed at the box office and his huge T.V. company ABCL in also struggling. The next dasa will be better. Remedial Measures to remove sarp dosha are advised.

MARS	AL		
		CHART 18 RAJ KAPOOR	LAG MOON RAHU
KETU			
SUN MERC JUP		VEN SAT	

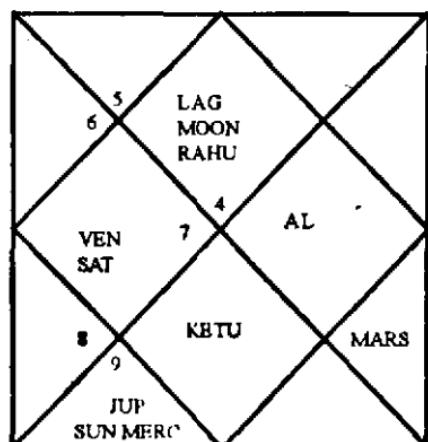


Chart 18: Raj Kapoor; in chart 18 the Arudha lagna is in tenth house indicating fame. The Lord of Arudha lagna, Mars is in a dual sign Pisces aspected by the Sun and Mercury (Rasi Dristi). As explained earlier in chart 17, this is a specific combination for success in movies and theatre. Since Jupiter conjoins this ability/knowledge could be inherited and it was since Raj Kapoor took after his actor father Prithviraj Kapoor and dominated Bollywood for a long time. His acting talent and genius won him many accolades.

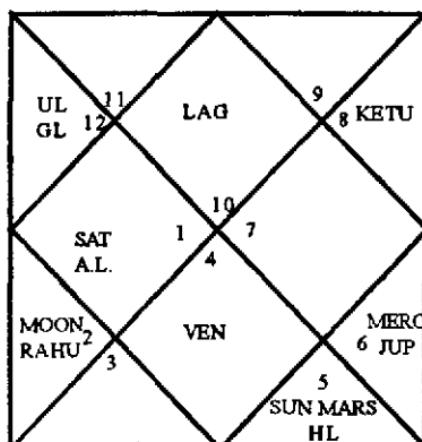
The strong Jupitarian influence on the combination shows his choice of romantic themes and "good samaritan image". This is in contrast to Amitabh Bachchan (chart 17) dominant Mars influencing Mercury giving him the "angry young man" image.

#### G: Nobel Laureates

Chart 19: Mother Theresa born on the 27th of August 1910 at 5:30' PM at Skopje 44N47', 20E37'

UL GL	SAT A L	MOON RAHU	
	CHART 19 MOTHER TERESA 27.08.1910 5:35' PM 44N47' 20 E 37'S		VEN
LAG		SUN MARS HL	
	KETU		MERC JUP

Hora Lagna: 4/22-53'



Ghatika Lagna: 11/5-53'

Mother Theresa alias Agnes Gossner Bojaxhiu was born in Yugoslavia to migrant parents from Albania as would be indicated by the debilitated Lagna Lord Saturn. Saturn is also debilitated in Arudha lagna indicating that she will be a renunciate. She suffered calamities in early life when the third dasa of Rahu started (*i.e.* birth was in Moon dasa) and came to India at 18 years of age just when Scorpio Narayan dasa started (17-26 years). During Scorpio and Libra dasas up to 1945 she was busy teaching at Entally in Calcutta which coincided with the end of Rahu dasa. The fourth dasa (beneficial) was of Jupiter in the ninth house with exalted ninth Lord Mercury. Thus Jupiter will give the results of Mercury and since it aspects the ascendant will give high morals, great reputation and life time achievements. This coincides with Kanya Narayan dasa 1945-57, during which she established the Missionaries of Charity. It may be noted that benefics in the third and sixth house from Arudha Lagna do not produce cowardice, but instead show renunciation and charity and a peace loving disposition. In the charts of all great saints like Mother Theresa, Swami Vivekananda etc, Jupiter and other benefics will surely be in the third or

sixth from Arudha Lagna indicating non attachment for material wealth and charitable disposition.

Since long life is indicate, as per canons on dasa, death should be expected in the seventh Vimsottari dasa. With the advent of the seventh dasa (Ketu) in 1996 the health deteriorated drastically and she passed away in Ketu dasa Venus bhukti in 1997. Ketu and Venus are in badhak and seventh houses from Lagna respectively. and in the 8th house from A.L. as Venus owns the 2nd & 7th houses from AL.

Although Mother has been given a number of awards, the highest was the Nobel prize for peace (10th December 1979). This should be expected during the periods of signs / planets positively influencing Lagna / AL. Saturn is debilitated in AL, is Lord of Lagna and attains neechabhanga Rajyoga due to the presence of Venus in a Kendra both from Lagna and AL. The dasa of Aries Narayan was from 1978 - 1982. and shows neechabhanga yoga for fame, recognition etc during its period. The ghatika Lagna is in Pisces aspected by the other dual signs. She was awarded the Nobel Prize during Aries dasa - Sagittarius bhukti.

Saturn although debilitated is retrograde (neechabhanga) showing that she will have the divine power of Kali Mata to uplift the poor and wretched. In her death poor and desolate have lost their divine mother, but there are others who will continue the wonderful work she has begun as the Lord of Arudha Lagna (Mars) is strongly conjoined the Sun in Leo in the eighth house - She will live beyond death.

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER V.

### THE SECOND HOUSE

5.1 The Second house deals with wealth including cash balance, assets of all kind etc, family, eyes (Parasara), mouth/face, voice/ speech and food. While the Lord of the first house is akin to Brahma (the Creator), the lord of the second house is akin to Visnu (the Sustainer) and the Lord of the seventh is akin to Rudra (the destroyer). The second house from Arudha Lagna deals with the sustenance of yogas while the second house from the upapada or seventh house will deal with the sustenance of marriage. The natural signifier of this house is Jupiter the sustainer in astrology, and for this reason is said to represent Mahavisnu or the family deity. The Hora Lagna (which moves twice as fast as Lagna) in the wealth point of the horoscope and is also examined with the ascendant for determining longevity. The second house from Mercury should also be seen for voice.

#### 5.2. PLANETS IN THE SECOND HOUSE

5.2.1 In order to understand the effects of planets the concept of argala should be applied. If the Sun is in the second house, the native will have a good income since the Sun in the second has argala on the eleventh house. Similarly the Sun in the second gives good food to sustain the ascendant. However, being a mild natural malefic the Sun in the second house will

also have argala on the twelfth house ruling expenditure. Hence, the native will spend lavishly, sometimes even beyond his means. If instead Saturn, another malefic was in the second, it will also have argala on the 11th, 12th and 1st houses. However the results will be quite different as the signifier of the eleventh house is Jupiter and the papargala of Saturn will make income a herculean task. Since Saturn is the signifier of the twelfth house, the expenditure will be high and on unwanted causes and since its enemy the Sun is the signifier of the first house, it will surely kill without hesitation and will delay food / eating timings or the food consumed maybe putrified. In this manner the effects of planets in the second house should be understood.

**5.2.2** The next point to be seen is the disposition of the planet /sign. If the moon is in the second house the native shall have great wealth, However if the Moon has malefic aspects of the Sun or Mars there will be instability in the income. The aspect of the nodes could destroy all wealth and cause penury. The aspect of Saturn could completely deny income and the native may go begging. If the Moon is waxing the income will increase, while a waning Moon shows gradual reduction in stored wealth. The aspect of Venus will give *dhanyoga* (wealth), while that of Jupiter will remove all evils.

The nature of the aspects will also vary according to the signs. The Sun's aspect on Leo or of Saturn on Aquarius is good for the sign. If a strong Jupiter is in the second house, a *dhan yoga* results. this is in contrast to the dictum '*Karaka bhava hrasya*' i.e. a signifier placed in the house destroys it. A lot will depend on the disposition of the signifier. Mars

aspecting Jupiter gives a powerful *dhanyoga*. A well aspected Jupiter will also protect the ascendant due to subhargala. The aspect of either of the *tamasic* planets Saturn, Rahu or Ketu on Jupiter could be disastrous causing losses due to weaknesses (*Shadripu*), disease and theft.

### 5.3. PLACEMENT OF LORD OF SECOND HOUSE

5.3.1 The placement of the Lord of the second house in the various houses shows the extent of wealth and attitude towards materialism, family , food etc. If the second Lord is in the ascendant, the native will be tight fisted in money matters and wealthy. As the ascendant relates to the self, the money will be aquired by his own effort and intelligence. Since the second house also relates to second marriage (being the eighth from the seventh) the native will be passionate and subservient. Instead, the second Lord in the second house will make the native rich, enhance the possibility of a second marriage. The second Lord in the sixth would give wealth and status by success in war/comptetion etc. This result of placement of the second Lord could also apply to the sign and constellation of the second house Lord as well. It should also be noted that the sources of wealth indicated by the placement of the second Lord also become sources of loss if it has any connection with the twelfth house. Thus, a second Lord in the sixth will be aspecting the twelfth house and shows losses of wealth through enemies.

5.3.2 Since the second Lord is ' Sri Visnu' (the sustainer of the horoscope), planets and houses placed in the fourth (nadir) from it tend to be weakened. Thus, if the second Lord is in the first house, the

fourth house representing ones family becomes hostile while the second Lord in the second house tends to damage/destroy off spring. In the third house, the second Lord will destroy enemies and so on.

**5.3.3. The placement of the Arudha of the second house (A2) from Lagna and Arudha Lagna should be closely examined for family deity etc. If the Arudha of the second house is in a dusthana from Arudha Lagna, the native shall not have conducive relationship with family and if in quadrants/trines there will be amity among the family members. If the *dhanapada* (A2) is in the eleventh, the native gains well from family and if in the third from Arudha Lagna, the family gains from the native.**

Similarly the position of the *dhanapada* from Lagna should be studied for determining the wealth of the chart.

**5.3.4 Wealth will also come from such activities whose aroodhapadas are in the second house. Thus, the upapada in the second house will bring wealth from spouse and marriage will be in a wealthy family.**

The placement of the second house from Varnada Lagna can completely alter the complexion of a chart. The Varnada lagna in the second house is very conducive to wealth and status while the same in the twelfth house shows indulgence in nefarious and antisocial activities.

**5.3.5 Similarly, the Artha Saham, Hora Lagna Navamsa ( D - 9 ) and Hora (D - 2) chart should be examined along with suitable dasas like the Sudasa, Vimsotarri dasa or Narayana Dasa etc. The placement of the second Lord in the constellation of 3rd, 5th or**

**7th Vimsottari dasa Lord does not augur well for finances.** In addition, the ascendant and its trines should be examined as it is the tripod over which the entire chart rests. The results of the Lords of various houses in the second house and that of the Lord of second house in various houses should be studied from standard texts.

In general it should be borne in mind that the weakness of planets or their papargala on the ascendant cause losses while their strength or subhargala on Lagna causes profits. Thus a second Lord in the eighth houses could either bring a huge dowry or cause loss through alimony depending on its strength.

#### **5.4 SOURCES OF WEALTH**

**1st House:** Self exertion self employment or business

**2nd House:** Financial institutions, inheritance, movable assets, vocalist, restaurants/food items.

**3rd house:** Co-borns, valour, industry, travel & transit, communication, authorship, newspapers etc.

**4th house:** Mother, land & real estate, agriculture, vehicle, mines. parental / family inheritance, treasure etc.

**5th house:** Children, intelligence, speech, gambling, & speculation, counselling, power & authority, spells, priesthood, politics etc.

**6th house:** Relatives, servant, service, police / armed forces, enemies loan, deception & dacoity, surgery & medicine, pets, sports, judiciary.

**7th house:** Partner, business & industry, contracts and compromise, public dealings, international matters, foreign trade, flesh trade etc.

**8th house:** Inheritance, insurance, dowry, providant fund, meditation, lottery, & sudden gains, miracles, occultism, activities related to the corpse/dead or butchery etc.

**9th house:** Property, father, preceptor, higher studies, divine blessings, teacher, priesthood/church related activities, long journeys & travels, tourism, Judiciary, foreign matter, government.

**10th house:** Self occupation, Government service, politics, superiors, awards, etc.

**11th house:** Friends, telecommunications, entertainment, advisor, social service, finance etc.

**12th house:** Expenditure, sales, foreign trade/export, hospitals & jails charity, secret work animal husbandry, criminal activities, psychology etc.

The various acitvities governed by the signs can be studied from standard texts and available literature.

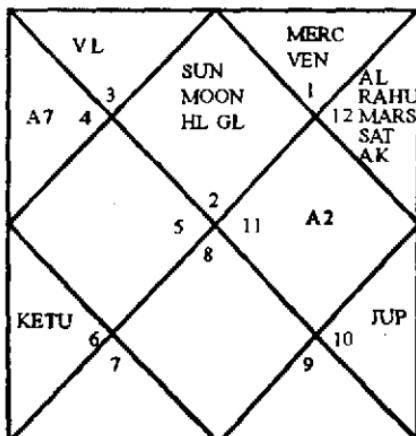
## 5.5 CASE STUDIES & ILLUSTRATIONS.

### I WEALTH :-

#### A: ROYAL CHARTS

**Chart 20: Queen Victoria born on 24th May 1819 at 4:04' am GMT, London.**

AL AK RAHU MARS SAT	MERC VEN	SUN LAG MOON HL GL	VL
A 2		CHART 20 QUEEN VICTORIA 24TH MAY 1819 4:04' GMT LONDON	A 7
JUP			
			KETU



Atmakarak: Mars (AK)  
 Hora lagna: Taurus (HL)  
 Varnada Lagna: Gemini (GL)  
 Dhanapada: Aquarius (A2)

Arudha Lagna: Pisces (AL)  
 Ghatika Lagna: Taurus (GL)  
 Darapada: Cancer (A7)

In the horoscope of Queen Victoria (chart 20) the Lagna, Hora Lagna and Ghatika Lagna are conjoined in the ascendant with three *yogadas* viz Sun, Moon and Jupiter. Jupiter attains *neechabhanga* because of the exalted Moon in the ascendant.

The second Lord Mercury is in the twelfth house. This should have been a *daridra yoga* (poverty) but for two factors. First is the presence of the Varnada Lagna in the second house that considerably enhances the status and the results of "second Lord in twelfth" gets modified to that of Lord of Varnada lagna in the eleventh from it resulting in *dhanyoga* (wealth). Second is the fact of conjunction of the ascendant Lord Venus with the second Lord thereby strengthening it, besides their dispositor Mars becomes the Atmakarak (God) and is placed in the eleventh from the ascendant. Thus the losses are modified to gains through similar sources. The sign Aries would indicate gains through fire, factories, metals, army, police etc and the twelfth house shows gains from foreign sources, expenditure (or taxes of other / citizens), hospitals, jails (fines / fees), secret societies etc. Normally, the taxes, tolls, fines, fees etc. collected by the Government of England were in her name (ascendant Lord conjoins). A lot of money flowed into the British coffers from foreign colonies. True to its nature the martian Aries gave considerable wealth from conquest, war and expansion.

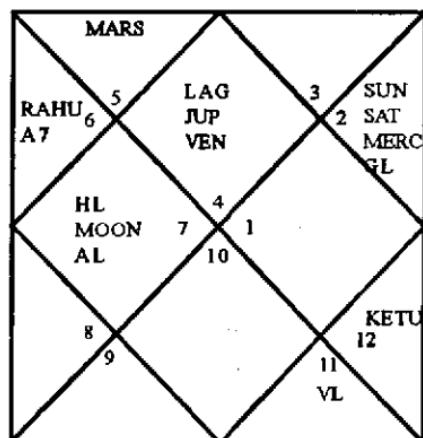
The Arudha Lagna and atmakrak are in Pisces. The second house is the fiery Aries with Mercury and Venus in it unaspected by any malefic. Parasara says that Mercury so placed can make a person as wealthy as

King. During the Mercury dasa the fortunes of England took an upward surge. The Darapada (A7) is in trine to the Arudha Lagna and their Lords Viz, Moon and Jupiter aspect the eleventh from Arudha Lagna and are also in mutual trines. A perfect *Srimantah*.

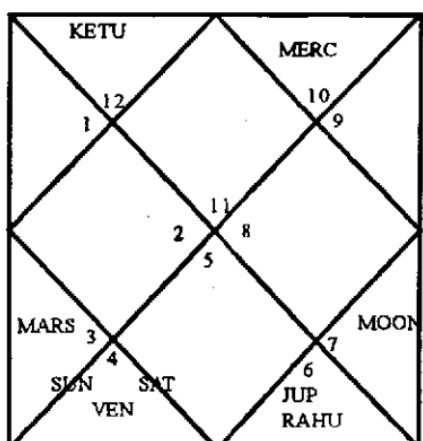
The Hora Lagna in Taurus is conjoined the royal planets Sun & exalted Moon and is aspected by debilitated Jupiter indicating that the huge fortunes of the British Monarchy would belong to her by inheritance (Jupiter is the 8th Lord). Exalted / debilitated planets give a lot of money (Jaimini Sutra).

**Chart 21. Krishnaraja Wadiyar IV born on 4th of June, 1884 at 10:18' AM LMT at 12No°, 76E38'**

KETU		SAT SUN MERC GL	
VL	CHSRT 21 KRISHNARAJA WADIYAR IV 4.6.1884 10:18' AM LMT 12No° 76E38'	LAG JUP VEN	
		MARS	
	HL MOON AL	RAHU A7	



KETU			MARS
LAG	NAVAMSA	SUN SAT VEN	-
MERC			
	MOON	JUP RAHU	



<b>Lug</b> 26°12'	<b>Sun</b> 26°41' (AMK)	<b>Moon</b> 1°35' (PUK)
<b>Mars</b> 7°27' (MK)	<b>Merc</b> 1°16' (DK)	<b>Jup</b> 9°58' (BK)
<b>Ven</b> 1°27' (GK)	<b>Sat</b> 22°1' (AK)	<b>Rahu</b> 28°9' (PK)
<b>Arudha Lagna:</b> Libra (AL)	<b>Hora Lagna:</b> Libra (HL)	
<b>Varnada Lagna:</b> Aquarius (VL)	<b>Ghatika Lagna:</b> Taurus (GL)	
<b>Darapada:</b> Virgo (A7)		
<b>Artha Sahan</b> = IIInd House - IIInd Lord + Asc = 4s26°12' - 1s26°41' + 3s26°12' = 6s25°43' (Libra )		

Sri Krishnaraya Wadiyar IV (chart 21) was the king of (erstwhile) Mysore and perhaps the ideal ruler of his times as can be seen from the presence of powerful benefics Jupiter and Venus in the fruitful Cancer ascendant causing the most beneficial *Hamsa Mahapurush Yoga*. The Lagna, Hora Lagna and Ghatika Lagna are conjoined / aspected by the Sun, Saturn & Mercury (3 Rajyogas). Moon as the Lord of Lagna conjoins the Hora Lagna (wealth) and aspects the Ghatika Lagna (power) (Rajyoga). Venus is the Lord of Hora Lagna, conjoin Lagna and aspects Ghatika Lagna (Rajyoga).

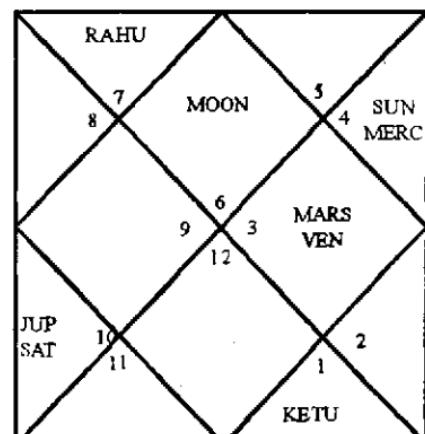
The ascendant Lord Moon and the fifth Lord Mars are in mutual aspect (Rasi dristi) in the fourth and second houses generating a powerful Rajyoga that will function in early life as the 2nd & 4th houses are involved. Contrarily, if the Rajyoga is in the 1st & 7th houses it will function in later life. The king lost his father when he was only eleven years of age and was coronated in his 19th year proving the validity of the Jaimini Sutras. *Thus yogas, good or bad in the second house will function in early life.*

In the Navamsa, Aquarius rises aspected by Venus & Moon (Rasi dristi) creating a powerful dhanyoga (see the charts of Indira Ghandhi, J.R.D. Tata etc for the same ). The second Lord in the eighth house is Jupiter indicating wealth through inheritance. Jupiter is conjoined/aspected by Rahu & Saturn the two

**Lords of Aquarius ascendant.** Inheritance yogas also indicate the demise of the parent/relative. During Rahu - Saturn - Jupiter (Dasa - Subperiod - sub sub period) the father passed away in the last part of 1894, paving the way for inheritance of the throne. There are other ways to confirm this event, but not having a direct bearing on the second house. Even in the Rasi chart the second and eighth Lord Sun & Saturn conjoins in the eleventh.

The Narayan dasa of Gemini was from the 10th to 20th years (1893 -1904). Father expired in Gemini - Aries (dasa - antar), but coronation did not occur immediately. The Ghatika Lagna is in Taurus and is aspected by Capricorn, Libra and Cancer. The antardasa of Taurus preceded the death of father. Of the three signs aspecting the Ghatika lagna, Cancer is the most capable of conforming Rajyogas housing powerful benefics. The coronation was held on 8th August 1902 in Gemini - Cancer (dasa - antar 4th Aug 1902 - 4th July 1903). The pratyantar dasa was Libra housing the Lagnesh Moon, Arudha Lagna and Hora Lagna and aspecting Ghatika (4th Aug 1903 - 1st Sept 1902). The coronation should be expected when Moon transits a favourable sign and the constellation Lord should signify dasa of Gemini

	KETU		MARS VEN
	CHART 22 TRANSIT 8TH AUG 1902		MERC SUN
JUP SAT			
		RAHU	MOON



and antardasa of Cancer show that the Moon itself is bringing forth the Rajyoga. During the period 4th August 1902 to 1st Sept 1902, the Moon transits Hasta, Sravana and Rohini on the 8th, 18th and 27th respectively. Rohini is ruled out as Taurus would be Chandrastama from both Janma Rasi (Natal Moon) as well as Arudha Lagna. Virgo is preferable to Capricorn as, in the transit chart 22, four malefics are in quadrants to Capricorn and Venus is in the sixth (evil) house from it. The coronation was held on the 8th of August 1902 in Hasta Star. Again, while Virgo is in the seventh house (quadrant) from Mantraroodha (A5: Pisces), Capricorn is in the eleventh from it.

*Dhan/Rajyogas should be expected when the ascending node of the Moon (i.e. Rahu representing the head Crown transits the ArudhaLagna or its trines. Here Rahu was transiting the Arudha Lagna in Libra. similarly, Rajbhanga yoga functions when Ketu (representing headlessness/loss of crown) transits the Arudha Lagna or its trines. Rahu represents bhoga marga (materialism) while Ketu represents moksha marga (spiritualism). Moon representing the conscious mind hankers for material pleasures and causes Shakti yoga when conjoined with Rahu in trines to the ascendant (Jaimini Sutras). This yoga can be very destructive as for personal glory and aggrandizement the native would not hesitate to make any sacrifice. Similarly, the Sun represents the soul that hankers for emancipation and with Ketu in trines to the ascendant would cause Siva yoga and spiritualism of a very high order. Such people would not hesitate to sacrifice themselves for the benefit of others. In the charts of saints this transit of Ketu in trines to Lagna / arudha Lagna / Paka Lagna helps in determining the timing of pravrajya yoga (renunciation; this concept of Siva and Shakti is the root of Vedic astrology.*

For predictive purposes the standard texts prescribe drawing of a chart for the begining of a dasa. While in the Vimsottari dasa it is difficult to time the exact moment in which a dasa begins, the Narayan dasa is very convenient as the Varsha pravesh chart (solar ingress chart) for the starting date should be prepared.

**Chart 23: Solar Ingress For Gemini Dasa "4th June 1893; 2:21' 46'' PM LMT; 12NO; 76E38'.**

	JUP RAHU	SUN MERC	MARS VEN
	CHART 23 GEMINI DASA START 4TH JUNE 1893 2:21' 46'' PM 12NO 76E 38'		
MOON		SAT	

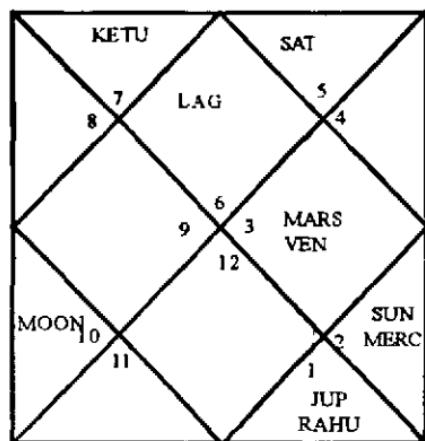


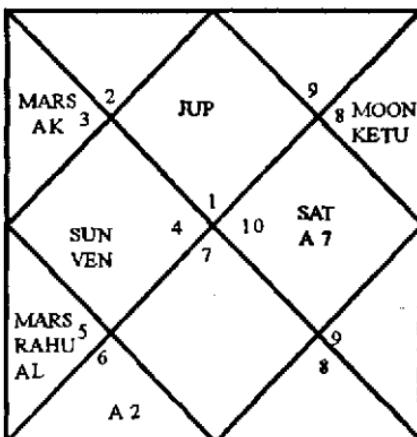
Chart 23 is the *dasa pravesh chart* for the begining of the vital Gemini dasa (1893 -1904) of Sri Krishnaraya Wadiyar (chart 21). Virgo, third from natal ascendant rises with the ninth Lord Venus conjoining the 8th Lord Mars in the tenth house indicating danger to the life of father. The presence of Jupiter and Rahu in the eighth from Lagna identical with their placement in Natal Navamsa chart confirm the danger. This is also supported by the presence of Lagna Lord Mercury in the ninth house that is not conducive to father's longevity. The conjunction of the Sun indicated Rajyogas for self. Similarly the Moon in the fifth also indicates power and authority. Since the combination indicating health of father associate with second & fourth houses, they function at the begining of the dasa and father died in 1894 while the luminaries indicating Rajyoga are in trines to

Lagna and indicate results in the end of the dasa. He was coronated in 1902. Compare chart 22 & 23 which are quite identical. Mars and Venus are in the same sign while the Sun and Mercury of chart 23 have progressed to the eleventh from Virgo in chart 22 which is the ascendant (crown) in chart 23. In the *dasapravesh chart* the Moon occupies a quadrant from natal ascendant. Readers will appreciate that the various tools of Vedic astrology are in perfect union with each other and that it is up to the astrologer to be able to decipher the star position.

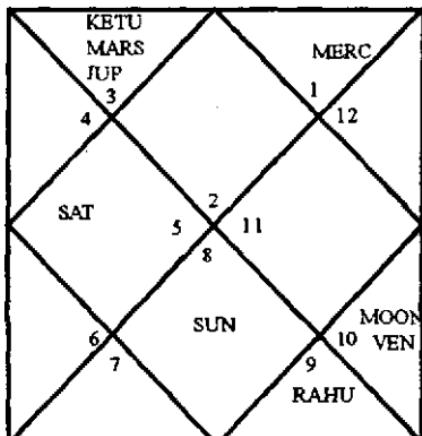
### B: Steel Kings

**Chart 24: J.R.D. Tata 29th July 1904, 10:14 PM GMT 48N52°, 2E50°.**

	LAG JUP		MARS A.K.
MOON KETU	CHART 24 J.R.D. TATA 29.07.1904 10:14° PM GMT 48N 52, 2E50	SUN VEN	
A 7 SAT(R)		MERC RAHU AL	
			A 2



	MERC	LAG	MARS KETU JUP
	NAVAMSA		
MOON VEN			SAT
RAHU	SUN		



The financial implication of the argala on Jupiter has already been explained in chapter II.

The second house is Taurus as its Lord Venus is placed in the third (Upachaya) from it resulting in growth of the wealth. The Second house has the papargala of Mars which is removed by Jupiter in the twelfth from it. Similarly the argala of Mercury and Rahu in the fourth from it is obstructed by the Moon and Ketu, showing hard fought business battles as Mercury is the Lord of the sixth house. The second house is aspected by Saturn, Sun and the second Lord Venus (Rasi dristi). Saturn forming the *Sasa Mahapurush yoga* is also the *Subhiapati* (dispositor of the Moon) and has given TISCO (Tata Iron & Steel Company) in inheritance (aspects eighth house) from father (Sun). The real wealth will be controlled by Venus in the fourth house (family) and conjoining the Sun (Institution/Company-Tata Sons Ltd the holding Company). Thus Saturn (Steel-Tisco) formed the backbone around which the Tata empire was built.

The second Lord in the fourth house with Venus will surely give wealth through Vehicles explaining the next giant TELCO that has now diversified from heavy duty truck to big cars. The strong placement of the second Lord in an Upachaya has resulted in great diversification to become among the leading industrial houses in India which includes Tata Tea (Mercury argala on the 2nd houses and Lord Venus). Soaps and detergent (aspect of the Moon on Venus in Cancer), Civil aviation (Ketu has argal on Guru and aspects the second Lord Venus) etc. However it should be noted that the Moon and Ketu are in *badhak* place from Lagna and in the eighth from the second Lord Venus indicating many difficulties like intense competition from 'Nirma' while the civil aviation company was taken over by Government to become Air India.

The Arudha Lagna is in leo and the second house is Virgo showing gains from gardens (Tata Tea), intellectual pursuits (Tata Institute of Fundamental research- Mercury conjoins Rahu), Advise (Tata consultansy Services) etc. The second Lord Mercury conjoin Rahu to show gains in Computers etc. The list is endless showing that given the right planetary placements there can be no end to growth.

**Chart 25: Andrew Carnegie born on 25th November 1835 at 8:00 PM LMT at Dunformaline Scotland 56°N 05' 3W 25'**

	AL	RAHU GL	JUP
VL	CHART 25 ANDREW CARNEGIE 25 NOV 1835 8:00' PM LMT 56N05'3W 25'		LAG
MOON			
	HL SUN MARS VEN KETU	MERC SAT	

Lag 11°48'

Sun 11°20'

Moon 25°14'

Mars 18°2'

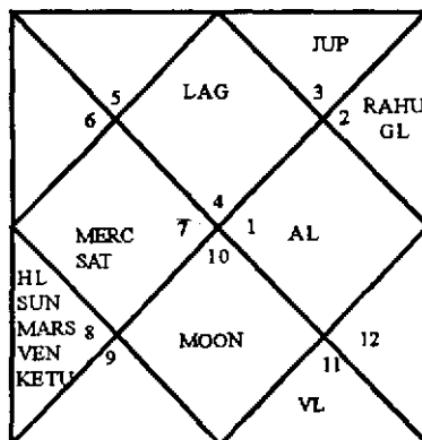
Mere 21°34'

Jup(R) 23°27'

Ven 24°23'

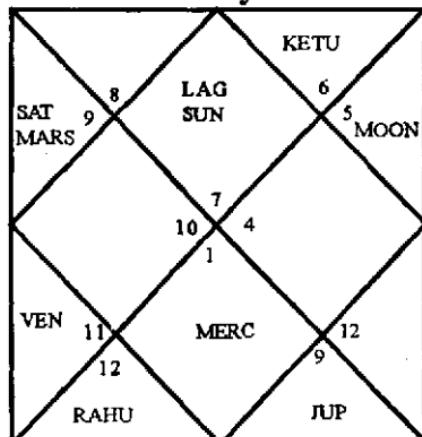
Sat 8°45'

Rahu 7°22'



### Balance of Mars dasa Y6-0-2 Days

RAHU	MERC	JUP	
VEN	NAVAMSA		
		MOON	
SAT MARS	LAG SUN	KETU	



The ascendant Lord Moon in chart 25 is in the seventh house showing a wanderer if weak and a very rich man, if strong. The ninth lord in the twelfth shows a poor father (linen weaver). Both the constellation (Mars) and sign (Saturn) dispositions of Moon are very strong placed in own sign and exaltation. However since the Lord of fortune and Karaka for wealth Jupiter is in the twelfth house, the native would have to sail to distant lands for his fortune. Saturn (steel) is exalted in the fourth house from Lagna forming the *Sasa Mahapurush yoga* and is also the *Subhapati* (dispositor of the Moon). Being exalted in the seventh from Arudha Lagna (Aries) it not only causes a Rajyoga but also has *digbala* (directional strength). Saturn rules the western direction and the family sailed for the wild west (USA) on 19th May 1948 in Rahu - Saturn - Venus (dasa - antar - pratyantar).

The second Lord from Lagna ( Sun ) is in Hora Lagna in the fifth house conjoining Mars, Venus and Ketu. This indicates great wealth from speculation etc. In Scorpio it shows his initial investments in oil properties. The second house from Arudha Lagna has Rahu indicating great financial strain during Rahu dasa. Fortunately the second house is aspected by Saturn & Mercury (*Graha dristi*) and by four planets from the eighth including the second Lord from Lagna and Arudha Lagna Venus & Sun. With the advent of Jupiter dasa fortune smiled and his rise started from 1865 in Jupiter - Mercury. In 1972 in Jupiter - Moon he introduced the Bessemer steel process that was to be the foundation of his *dhanyog*. In 1888 he took over the Home-stead Steel Works in Saturn - Mars periods. Mars is the dispositions of the second Lords of both ascendant and AL. During Mercury - Venus he consolidated

his holdings (1898) in the Carnegie Steel Company. With second Lord from Arudha Lagna in the eighth, the attitude would be to hold ones money securely and finally in Mercury - Sun in 1901 Carnegie sold his interests to retire. While the Sun in 8th from AL causes retirement, as the second Lord in the fifth Carnegie would prefer to consolidate instead of gamble. Readers may note the rare *dhanyog* in both JRD (chart 24) & Carnegie (chart 25) as Venus and Moon aspect navamsa lagna.

### Shri Lagna:-

$$\begin{aligned}
 \text{Arc traversed by Moon in dhanista} &= 25^{\circ}14' - 23^{\circ}20' = 1.9 \\
 \text{Addenda} = (\text{Arc} / 13^{\circ}20') * 360^\circ &= 51^{\circ}18' \\
 \text{Shri Lagna} = \text{lagna} + \text{Addenda} &= 3s11'48'' + 1s21'18'' \\
 &= 5s2'6'' (\text{Virgo})
 \end{aligned}$$

The maximum dasa period of Virgo is for 11years (Mercury is in Libra )

Thus, balance of Virgo dasa at birth

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= (30^\circ + 2'6'') / 30^\circ * 11\text{years} \\
 &= 10\text{years } 2 \text{ months } 23 \text{ days}
 \end{aligned}$$

Table 5.1 gives the Sudasas of Carnegie.

Table 5.1 SUDASA: ANDREW CARNEGIE

Dasa	Period	
Virgo	10-2-23	25.11.1835 - 18.2.1846
Gemini	4	Feb 1846 - Feb 1850
Pisces	9	Feb 1850 - Feb 1859
Saggi	6	Feb 1859 - Feb 1865
Leo	9	Feb 1865 - Feb 1874
Taurus	6	Feb 1874 - Feb 1880
Aquari	5	Feb 1880 - Feb 1885
Scorpi	12	Feb 1885 - Feb 1897
Cancer	6	Feb 1897 - Feb 1903
Aries	7	Feb 1903 - Feb 1910
Capri	4	Feb 1910 - Feb 1914
Libra	1	Feb 1914 - Feb 1915
Virgo*	1-9-7	Feb 1915 - 25.11.1916
Gemini*	8	Nov 1916 - Nov 1924

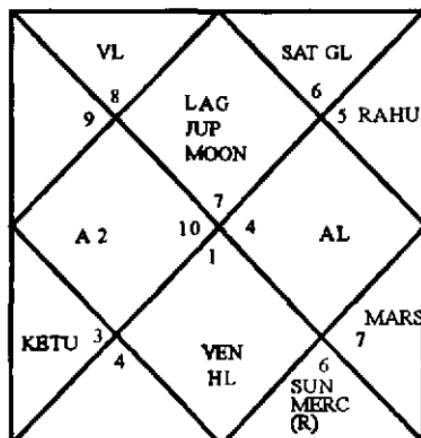
\* For the second cycle of dasa, the periods of the first cycle are deducted from the maximum 12 years. thus Gemini second cycle is 12-4 = 8 years

The financial changes are far more easily deciphered by the Sudasas (refer Jaimini Sutras). The first dasa of Virgo is only aspected by Jupiter as its Lord conjoin Saturn indicating a hand to mouth existance. During the next dasa of Gemini (12th house) housing 9th Lord Jupiter the family migrated to USA in search of fortune. The dasas of Pisces and Sagittarius up to February 1865 saw gradual rise due to the aspect of Jupiter. As such the dasas of *Apoklimas* will not be very beneficial except for the aspect/conjunction of Jupiter no other planet is present. The second Lord from Lagna & AL are in *panapara* and so is the Hora Lagna (Scorpio) and Varnada Lagna (Aquarius). The year 1865 was the turning point in his life as with the advent of Leo dasa the blessings of a strong second house showered on him. The dasa of Scorpio with Hora Lagna, Venus Sun Mars & Ketu made him the steel gaint of USA. The conjunction of the second Lord of Arudha Lagan and Lord of Hora Lagna made him among the richest men in the world.

With the advent of Cancer dasa he consolidated his assets into the Carnegie Steel Company, sold them off and retired with about a Billion Dollars in 1901.

### C: Fluctuating Fortunes

	VEN HL	SUN MERC	MARS
KETU	CHART 26 N.T. RAMA RAO 28TH MAY 1923 4:43'PM IST 16N25,81 E 0	AL	
A 2		RAHU	
	VL	LAG JUP MOON	SAT GL



## Chart 26 N.T. Rama Rao born on 28th of May 1923 at 4: 43' PM IST at 16N25', 81E00'

Lag 19°13' Jup 18°32' (BK) Sun 19°13'(PUK)  
 Ven 15°28' (MK) Moon 18°52'(AMK) Sat 20°53'(AK) Mars  
 5°38' (DK) Rahu 23°50' (GK) Merc 14°18'(R)(PK)  
 Hora lagna: Aries 18°19'(HL) Arudha Lagna: Cancer (AL)  
 Dhanapada: Capricorn (A2) Ghatika Lagna: Virgo (GL)  
 Balance of Rahu dasa at birth y1, M7, D8.

### SHRI LAGNA: -

$$\text{Arc} = 18^{\circ}52' - 6^{\circ}40' = 12^{\circ}12'$$

$$\text{Addenda} = 12^{\circ}12' / 13^{\circ}20' \times 360^{\circ}$$

$$= 329^{\circ}4' = 10s29^{\circ}4'$$

$$\text{Shri Lagna} = \text{Asc} + \text{Addenda} = 6s19^{\circ}13' + 10s29^{\circ}4'$$

$$= 5s18^{\circ}17' (\text{Virgo})$$

Maximum period of Virgo dasa = 4 years.

Balance of Virgo dasa = Y 1 M6 D22

**Table 5.2 Sudasa : N.T. Ramarao**

Dasa	Period	
Virgo	1-6-22	28.05.1923-20.12.1924
Gemini	11	Dec' 1924-Dec' 1935
Pisces	5	Dec' 1935-Dec' 1940
Sagi	10	Dec' 1940-Dec' 1950
Leo	3	Dec' 1950-Dec' 1953
Taurus	11	Dec' 1953-Dec' 1964
Aquari	6	Dec' 1964-Dec' 1970
Scorpio	3	Dec' 1970-Dec' 1973
Cancer	9	Dec' 1973-Dec' 1982
Aries	2	Dec' 1982-Dec' 1984
Capri	4	Dec' 1984-Dec' 1988
Libra	6	Dec' 1988-Dec' 1994
Virgo	2-5-8	Dec' 1994-28.5.1997

The sudasas starting from *apoklimas* houses shows a humble begining. These dual signs are also aspected by Saturn and Mars. NTR was born in a humble family and managed to get a decent education inspite of all odds.

The second house is a fixed sign Scorpio housing the Varnada Lagna and indicating success in public life. The second Lord Mars is in a Mercurial sign Gemini ruling the arts, writing etc. The Arudha lagna is in the tenth house promising fame provided the Lord of ascendant is strong. There are three yogadas Jupiter, Mercury and Mars, as they either own/aspect the Lagna, Hl and GL or their seventh houses.

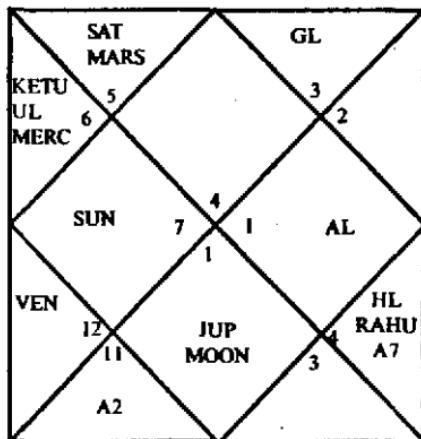
The second house from Arudha Lagna is Leo with Rahu in it as the Lord Sun is placed in the eleventh from Arudha Lagna indicating his initial stint at Government service. The Lord of Arudha lagna conjoins Lagna with Jupiter to form the Gajakesari yoga that gave undying fame. This combination also aspects Taurus with the Sun and Mercury in it to indicate success in movies. As the Gajakesari yoga aspects the second from Arudha Lagna (Leo) and its Lord, it brought great riches. This was largely during the dasas of the fixed signs as well as in Cancer Sudasa. With the advert of Aries Sudasa (Dec 1882 -84) that houses Venus the ascendant Lord and the Hora Lagna NTR floated his own political party (Telugu Desam) and within a year romped into the Chief Ministership of Andhra Pradesh. Malefic Mars and Saturn in the third and sixth caused the victory as they were aided by the Gajakesari yoga in the seventh house and Venus in the first house from Aries. The Sun and Mercury in the second from dasa rasi also caused Rajyoga. Thus it will be seen that the Sudasas are an invaluable tool to time success/failure in politics. Similarly the decline can be seen during the

dasa of Libra with malefic Mars and Saturn in the 9th & 12th houses from dasa rasi. The Second cycle of Virgo put the nail in the coffin.

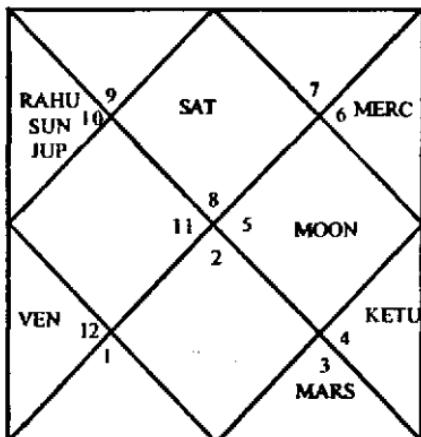
### Godmen

**Chart 27. Nemchand Jain Alias Chandra Swami born on 29th /30th September 1949 at midnight at Alwar (Rajasthan).**

A7 RAHU HL	AL		GL
	CHART 28 CHANDRA SWAMI 15/16.12.1995 MIDNIGHT DELHI	LAG	
JUP MOON		SAT MARS	
A2	VEN	SUN	MERC KETU LI



VEN			MARS
	NAVAMSA	KETU	
RAHU SUN JUP		MOON	
	LAG SAT		MERC



Lag 16°2'

Mars 8°24' (PUK)

Ven 28°43' (AMK)

(Shri Lagna : 5s 5°42'21" (Virgo)

Sun 12°51' (PK)

Merc 28°43' (AK)

Sat 23°14' (MK)

Moon 25°10' (BK)

Jup 1°51' (DK)

Rahu 22°18' (GK)

The second house in chart 27 is Leo conjoined by Saturn and Mars. As the seventh Lord in the second, wealth from abroad is indicated and as the eighth Lord Saturn will only indicate inheritances/occult practise. Chandraswami was a tantrik who did receive donation for his occult practise. Mars as the fifth Lord in the second shows wealth from disciples and followers and as the tenth Lord in the second, his own effort. The Hora Lagna is in Pisces a watery sign in the ninth house and conjoined Rahu indicating wealth from overseas/foreigners. The Lord Jupiter is in the seventh in debility with the *lagnesh* Moon (*Gajkesari*) and aspecting the second house (*Rasi dristi*) showing that Chandraswami will have international fame, a following overseas and that his foreign associates will be responsible for his rise (*Gaja Kesri yoga*) or his down fall (Rahu). The aspect of this Gajakesri yog on Mars shows his close association with Mr. Adnan Kashoggi the international arms dealer.

From the ascendant there are equal number of planets in the fifth and ninth houses showing *bandhan yog* (imprisonment/bondage). Since the planets involved are badhak Lord Venus and eighth Lord Rahu, not only will there be captivity, but his health will also be poor during this bondage. The charges against him are seen from Rahu in the ninth house - since in Hora Lagna (wealth) these relate to "bribe "and" fraud/cheating/ usurpation of bribe money". The person filing the charges is seen from Venus - a brahmin Lakhubhai Pathak. Similarly from Paka Lagna (Capricorn) Rahu and Venus are in 3rd/ 11th generating the *bandhan yog*. Equal number of planets causing argala and virodhargala give *bandhan yog*.

*The Narayan dasas begin from Capricorn (seventh house) and results are to be seen from the seventh house from*

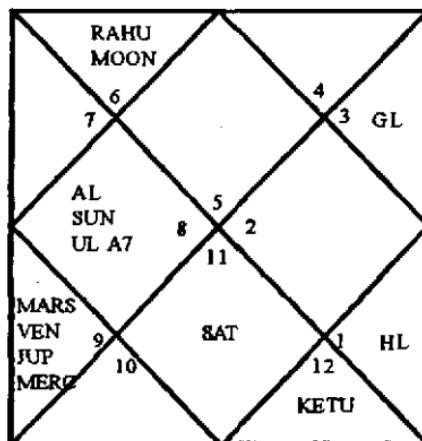
*dasa rasi*. The dasa of Taurus is from 1996-2002 and the seventh is occupied by Venus. Chandraswami has been taken into custody since then.

**Tantricism :** The Navamsa has mystic Scorpio rising with Saturn in it showing that the Swami will wear the garb of a Sanyasi. He has Ketu and Venus in trines to show the strength of *Tapas* due to mantra (fifth house) and teacher (ninth house). Saturn, Venus and Ketu influencing navamsa lagna give *Tapasya yog*. The atmakarak Mercury is exalted in Virgo and has two malefics Sun and Rahu in fifth aspected by Saturn from third. The Rahu with Moon aspect is *Shakti yog* (destructive powers) involvement of three malefics show the level (75 % of maximum) and the sign Capricorn gives the widest scope including spirits, ghosts etc. The presence of benefics mitigates the misuse of these powers. However, although Lakhubhai Pathak has since expired (Venus is out of the scene), the Rahu (charges, Litigation - aspects Mercury) is difficult to remove without Jupiterian involvement.

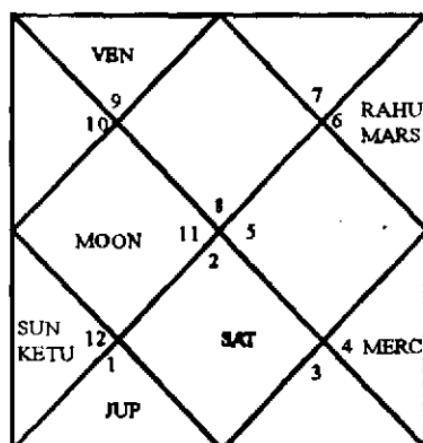
#### (E) Abject Poverty

Chart 28: Female born on 15/ 16th December 1995 at Midnight (0:0' IST) at New Delhi

KETU	HL		GL
SAT	CHART 28 FEMALE 15/ 16.12.1995 MIDNIGHT DELHI		
		LAG	
MAR VEN JUP MERC	AL SUN A7 UL		RAHU MOON



SUN KETU	JUP	SAT	
MOON			MERC
	NAVAMSA		
VEN	LAG		RAHU MARS



Lag 26°13'

Ven 28°48' (AMK)

Mars 17°48' (MK)

Hora lag: 0s 26°18'

Upapada Lag: Scorpio

Jup 1°58' (GK)

Moon 5°48' (PUK)

Rah 29°30' (DK)

Ghatika: 2s6°27'

Sun 29°30' (AK)

Sat 24°22' (BK)

Merc 11°53' (PK)

Arudha Lag: Scorpio

Chart 28 has Virgo in the second conjoined by the Rahu & Moon. But for the Moon, the chart would have come under the *Kalasarp Yoga* (KSY) i.e. the Moon has the capacity to obstruct the KSY (upto 45 years of age) and produce *Mahasankh yoga*. Since this KSY & break occurs along the 2nd /8th houses it causes abject poverty besides giving strained marital relation. The Moon breaking the KSY (which would otherwise function up to 45 years of age) shows a working mother. Her mother works as a domestic maid in three houses earning about Rs 1000/-). The father and all others indicated by the planets are helpless in the KSY showing the father as a jobless person looking after domestic affairs. The Sun in the fourth, under the circumstances, gives a thatched hut to live in and they have made a *Jhuggi* for themselves.

The Arudha Lagna & Dara pada are together (*Srimantah yoga*), Hora Lagna is in the 9th house *Sasa*

*Mahapurush* and various other strong features become defunct in the face of the KSY axis. The second from Arudha Lagna has Jupiter well placed in Sagittarius (temple). The ninth Lord & Lord of Mars conjoin Jupiter, 2nd Lord Mercury and Venus, Within a few month of her birth, the father was able to manage a chowkidar job in a temple. This was possible only because the planets in Sagittarius aspect Virgo by Rasi dristi. The *Vargottama* position of Rahu-Ketu has worsened matters. Between the Lagna & seventh, the latter is stronger. From Aquarius, the Moon is in the eighth house (abject poverty & Saturn in 1st Ketu in 2nd & Rahu in 8th cause *Kemadruma Yoga* (*Jaimini Sutra*). Since this yoga is formed from lagna/7th house, poverty is a regular feature of the chart.

The mere presence of Rahu in the second house does not cause *daridra yoga*. However, if Jupiter is in the 2nd, 5th, 9th, or 12th from Rahu, this yoga is caused. Conversely, if Jupiter is in the second, a powerful *dhanyog* is caused. However, Rahu in the 2nd, 5th, 9th or 12th from such Jupiter can obstruct it and cause *daridra yoga*. In this manner the chart should be studied before declaring results.

The second houses deals with various other aspects like food, speech, second marriage, extamarital ties etc.

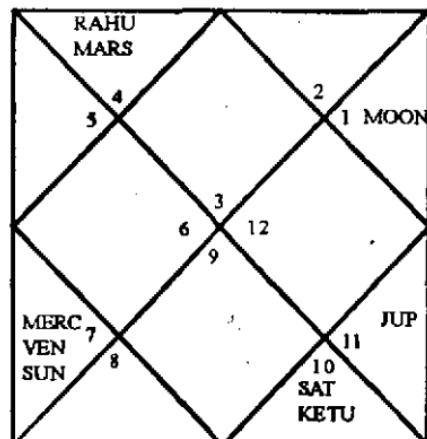
## 2. SPEECH DEFECTS:

**A: Late Speaking**

**Chart 29 Male born on 11th November 1962.**

The second house in chart 29 is Cancer conjoined

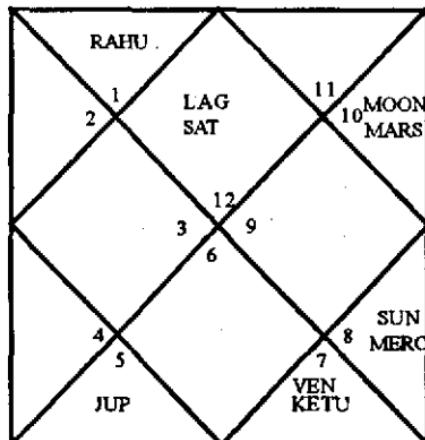
	MOON		LAG
JUP	CHART 29 MALE 11.11.1962		RAHU MARS
SAT KETU			
	MERC VEN SUN		



two powerful malefics Rahu and Mars (debilitated but in exalted Navamsa) and aspected by Saturn and Ketu from the eighth house. This should have caused *daridra yoga*, but for the fact that there is a *parivartanyoga* between the Moon and Mars involving the second and eleventh houses and causing a powerful *dhan yoga*. If the second house is a watery sign conjoined malefics, speech defects are sure to occur and the native did not speak. In his fourth year after the boy did not respond to medicine, the parents were advised to propitiate Lord Siva on Mondays by offering Milk (the second house is Cancer). In the fifth year, after the Naryana dasa shifted from Gemini to Aquarius, the boy started speaking. Although he stammers slightly, he has pursued with his prayers and the Lord has blessed him with speech. Since Aquarius was conjoined the Jupiter, the remedy was expected. This prayer has also destroyed whatever evil in the 2nd/8th axis to generate a powerful *dhan yoga*. But then, success came due to the already existing Jupiter in trines.

Chart 30: Male born 6th December 1967.

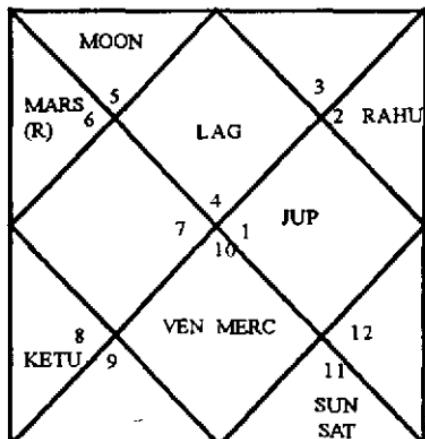
LAG SAT	RAHU		
	CHART 30 MALE 6.12.1967		
MOON MARS		JUP	
	SUN MERC	VEN KETU	



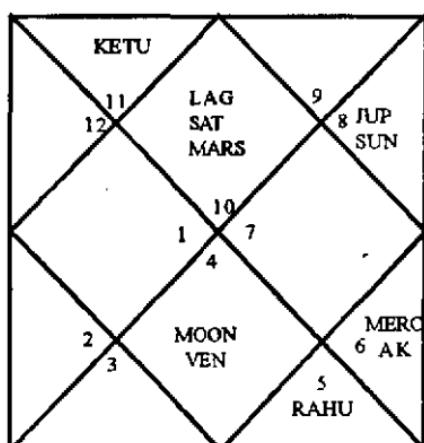
In chart 30, Saturn is in Lagna, Rahu in the second and Ketu in the eighth to cause *Kemadruma yoga*. However the presence of Venus in the eighth destroys the *kemadruma yoga*. Again Rahu in the second has Jupiter in the fifth to generate a *dhan yoga*.

Disease is seen from the eighth Lord and like chart 29, the eighth Lord is in the eighth house, thereby aspecting the second house to indicate speech defects. This is again supported by the second Lord Mars in the eleventh in a wet sign Capricorn with the Moon. The native spoke very late in his sixth year. The remedy should have naturally come in his

	JUP	RAHU	
SUN SAT			LAG
	CHART 31 MALE 16.02.1965		
VEN MERC		MOON	
	KETU		MARS (R)



KETU	NAVAMSA		MOON VEN
LAG SAT MARS			RAHU
	JUP SUN		MERC (AK)



eighth year but the early recovery was due to the Gayatri Mantra of his father ( Sun & Mercury is the ninth houses).

### B. Stammering

#### Chart 31 Male born on 16th February 1965

In chart 31, the second Lord Sun in the eighth with Saturn indicates a liar thereby causing destruction of wealth. However it also indicated marriage in a wealthy family and luxuries from that marriage. Thus has happened in 1996.

In the navamsa , Capricorn rises with the Saturn and Mars in it with Ketu in the second and Rahu in the eighth generating a powerful *Kemadruma yoga*. As Saturn and Mars are in Lagna his elder brother will be instrumental in helping him throughout life. His marriage, Job etc. were all done by his brother.

Ketu in the second from Navamsa Lagna shows speech defects like stammering and premature graying hair. The native stammered in childhood and spoke properly after his eleventh year (first Narayan

dasa of Capricorn - 11 years). Subsequently after 20 years his hair started graying.

The other aspect of the second house like extra-marital relations/second marriage has been dealt in a subsequent chapter.

---

ॐ तत् सत्

---

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER VI

---

### The Third House

---

The third house concerns co-borns, confidants, courage, and mental strength. Malefics in the third house give valour while benefics make one timid. Since the third rules the arms, it shows the skill or tool in the hand. For example, Venus in the third may produce a skilled artist while Mars in the third produces a wielder of the spear or other arms. Malefics in the third give Rajyoga i.e. the native tends to fight for power and position while benefics in the third give a peace loving disposition (or timidity) i.e. the native tends to renounce power and strive for the sake of peace.

The third house deals with the part of intelligence whereby personal skills are developed and hence is called an Upachaya (house of growth). As indicated, Venus would give skills for painting, Mercury for dancing or acting, Jupiter for writing (i.e. wielding the pen), Ketu for meditating etc. While Mars would give skills for wielding the spear, Saturn for the bow or staff, Rahu for bombs and poisons, and the Sun for sword or light fire arms. Thus the third house is vital to the growth and development of the native. Since the third also aspects the ninth house ruling *dharma* (natural religion/principles), natural malefics would damage the traits of the ninth house while benefics would promote the same. Thus, for

example, Mars in the third would also aspect the ninth house and one who weilds the spear will also follow a 'dharma' of using the same, whether for defence or offence is a secondary question. But natural law tends to promote world peace and hence to be a saint, one has to renounce all forms of violence and adopt *Ahimsa* (non-violence). This is all the more true from Arudha Lagna. An ideal situation would be one in which the third lord would join natural malefics (preferably the Sun giving gallantry) while benefics alone are placed in the third house. *Dhimantah Yoga* (pursuit of Knowledge/Skill development) is produced if the Ascendant or its lord associates with the third, fifth or sixth house or its lord.

**6.2 Co-borns are seen from the third house (younger) and eleventh house (elder) from lagna and Arudha lagna.** These houses from lagna determines their physical presence (body) while from the Arudha lagna their numbers, ruling stars etc. are known. Malefics in strength in the third house from lagna destroys younger co-borns while weak malefics gives them physical strength. For example, Mars in the third generally denies younger co-borns, but if Mars is in Cancer a very strong younger brother is born. **Saturn** in the 3rd/11th from Arudha Lagna is detrimental to younger/elder co-born and in conjunction/association with Rahu, it causes death. Venus rules the sperm through which the native attains the birth, hence the name '*Sukra*'. Since for conception various spermatozoa, each carrying a different soul put up an intense competition to fertilize the ovum, the spermatozoa that succeeds is the soul carrier of the native represented by Venus. Thus Venus indicates the 'selfish' nature of all animals (and specifically of the

native himself in the chart) and will tend to eliminate all competition with whom the native has to share the blessings of this world. Hence a Venus in the eighth will indicate a premature delivery/still born child before the native birth. Similarly Venus conjoining/aspecting the third/eleventh will tend to eliminate younger/elder co-borns respectively. [The count from Arudha lagna for third & eleventh houses should be zodiacal or reverse depending on whether the sign is odd or even respectively.] The number of younger/elder co-borns is the numbers of planets conjoining/aspecting the lord of the third/eleventh house respectively. The Rasi dristi of planets be considered for this purpose.

Details regarding individual co-borns are seen from the drekkana (D-3 Charts). The first younger co-born is seen from the lord of the third house, next from the lord of the fifth house (i.e. third from third as per *manduka gati*) and so on (ref. Jaimini Sutras). The first (immediate) elder co-born is seen from the eleventh Lord from drekkana lagna. The next from the ninth lord (i.e third from eleventh counted in the reverse) and so on.

3. The third house, being the pada of the eighth house (i.e. eight from the eighth house) also has a vital say in the circumstances and place of death. Malefics in the third from Arudha Lagna give a violent/unnatural death whereas benefics give a natural death. If Jupiter and/or Venus influences the third there is prior knowledge of death. The Moon could indicate a watery grave. Mars indicates death by a spear or such other sharp weapon etc. Similarly death circumstances of other kith & kin can be seen from their *sthira karakas* (fixed signifactors). The sign in the third determines the place of death. For example, a

**Sun in the third house in Virgo in the chart of Mahatma Gandhi gave death in a garden due to a bullet (Sun-light firearm) and the assassin attributed a political motive. A movable sign shows death in distant place, fixed-indoors' and dual shows a short distance like garden etc. An exhaustive treatment is given in the Upadesa Sutras of Maharishi Jaimini.**

**6.4** The placement of the third lord in different houses should be examined both from its aspects and *argala* to determine results. Being the lord of *maithuna* (Copulation) it should be treated as a malefic. For example, a third lord in the fifth house will aspect the eleventh (gains) to indicate help/gains from brothers, sons friends etc. As it has *argala* on the second house, it causes the growth of wealth and family. Having *argala* on the fourth house, it causes happiness. The *argala* on the seventh gives benefit from spouse and promotes the affairs of the same. For the beneficial results to fructify, a lot would depend on the placement and strength of the dispositor. In the aforementioned example if the fifth lord, being the dispositor, is in the twelfth house, then there will not be much gain from co-borns and sons as they themselves would not be financially sound. However during the natural period of the planet, some support will be there like Venus as the third lord in the fifth house showing younger brothers support/help between 24-28 years.

Generally the placement of the third lord in the *dusthanas* (6th, 8th or 12th house) is considered auspicious as the native has his sexual urge (and other animal instincts) well under control. If placed in these houses with the lords of other *dusthanas*, *Vipareeta Rajyoga* occurs. The involvement of the third lord

and/or Mars shows sudden gains through conquests (both terrestrial or in the board room) if the sixth house is involved. The involvement of the eighth house shows legacy, inheritance etc.

6.5. The placement of planets in the third house will give results on the basis of house ownership as well as their nature. Since the third house primarily deals with sexual intercourse, the placement of the lords of any house will tend to bring martian influences on the said house. If, for example, the ascendant lord is in the third house, the native will be dynamic, enterprising, bold and fortunate (since the planet would aspect the ninth house). Here the martian influence on the ascendant is good as it would give a robust physique and success in battles. If instead the seventh lord is in the third house, the wife would be of doubtful character or if the ninth lord is in the third house, the father would be a wretch/debauche. If instead the eighth lord is in the third house, the native himself may have more than one attachment as the eighth house rules break of marriage. The fourth house has argala on the third house being in the second from it and shows the place of intercourse. The seventh house being the fifth (love) from the third house shows the person with whom the intercourse occurs. If the sign in the third house is owned or conjoined a benefic the love making (attitude) is tender while malefics show violent sex. The progress of the intercourse is seen from the lord of the third house while its success/failure is seen from the Arudha pada of the third house (A3 pada). For example, if the Sun is in the 2nd, 6th, 8th or 12th house from the A3-Pada the native may not be fertile. If the the Sun is so placed from the Arudha pada of the ninth house (A9-Pada), then also infertility could

result as the ninth house is the third from the seventh.  
(Ref : Upadesa sutras of Jaimini).

6.6. The third house, being the twelfth from the fourth, shows short journeys within or neighbouring the place of residence. The fourth house (being the second from the third) has argala and shows the vehicle used for this journey. The seventh house (being the fifth from the third) has argala and shows the people with whom this journey is made. The sixth house (being the fourth from the third) has argala and shows the assistants (driver, palquin bearer etc.) in the journey. The ascendant (being the eleventh from the third) has argala and shows that such short journeys have a direct bearing on the health and status of the native. Thus, a short journey like a morning walk can have a positive impact on the ascendant while daily communication in big cities can be quite tiresome and negative for health.

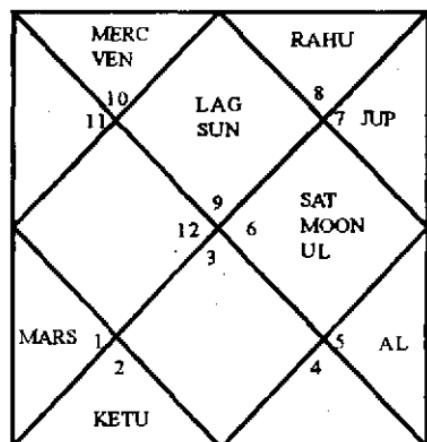
## 6.7 Case Studies & Illustrations :-

### 6.7.1. Source of Wealth:-

**Chart 32: Swami Vivekananda born on 12th January 1863 at 6.33' AM LMT 22N40', 88E30'**

	MARS	KETU	
MERC VEN	CHART 32 VIVEKANANDA 12.1.1863 6.33' AM LMT 22 N 40' 88 E 30'	AL	
LAG SUN	RAHU	JUP	SAT MOON UL

Arudha Lag : Leo (AL)



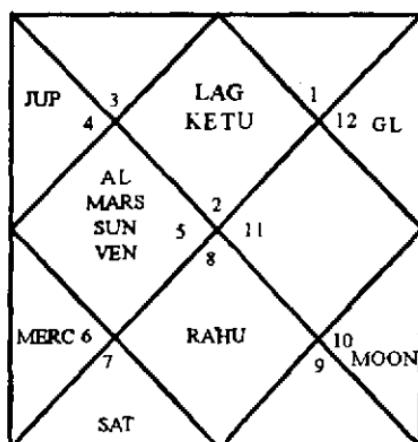
Upapada Lag : Virgo (UL)

The third house in chart 32 is malefic Aquarius, Unconjoined but aspected by Mars and Jupiter. This shows an aggressive personality that will be tempered down/controlled due to Jupiter. The Arudha Lagna is Leo and the third house is a beneficial sign Libra with Jupiter in it showing non violence (*Ahimsa*). The third house from Arudha lagna (AL) has Argala on the second house and since there are no planets in AL, this Argala is unobstructed indicating that during the dasa of Jupiter Swami Vivekananda will have great wealth, controlled temper/calm and will achieve recognition as a saint (third from AL. has benefic Jupiter). In fact all benefics Jupiter, Mercury & Venus are in the 3rd /6th from AL to confirm his saintly disposition. He has written some immortal classics like Rajyoga etc due to the Guru in the third house. With the advent of Jupiter dasa on 30.5.1892, his poverty gradually vanished and he received money from the west (USA) to establish the Belur Math of the Ramakrishna Mission etc.

**Chart 33. Male born on 30th August 1955 at 11.45" PM IST**

GL		LAG KETU	
		JUP	
MOON		AL MARS SUN VEN	
	RAHU	SAT	MERC

CHART 33  
MALE 30.8.1955  
11.45" PM IST



Arudha Lagna : Leo

In chart 33, the third from Arudha lagna has a powerful malefic Saturn in exaltation as the sign Libra is aspected by Ketu, Mars, Sun and Venus by Rasi dristi. The aspect of so many malefics on Saturn would indicate working in the defence or paramilitary forces. The native is a colonel in the Army. The third house from lagna has an exalted Jupiter that is aspected by Ketu (Rasi dristi). Thus, Ketu aspects the third from lagna and Arudha lagna indicating the possibility of a switchover from the Army to intelligence services.

It was confirmed that after the advent of Scorpio dasa in Virgo antardasa ( May 94 to Feb 95) the native had acquired his flat in Noida. Rahu is in the fourth from Arudha Lagna in Scorpio ruling home and has the unobstructed argala of exalted Mercury in Virgo. The name of the area of residence starts with 'N' (ନ୍ତିଷ୍ଠା) that is also in Scorpio with Rahu. Now, since the appointment can only occur during the antardasa of a sign associat-

Table of Narayan Dasa

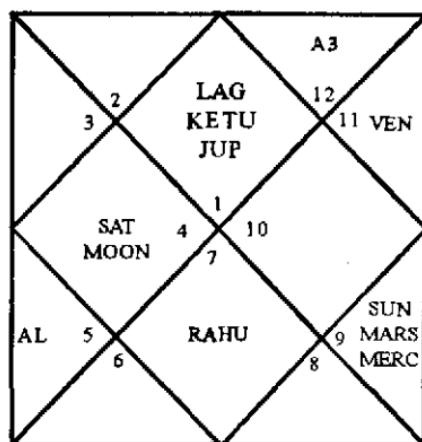
Sign	Period		Age
Taurus	3	1955-58	3
Sagittarius	8	1958-66	11
Cancer	6	1966-72	17
Aquarius	5	1972-77	22
Virgo	12	1977-89	34
Aries	4	1989-93	38
Scorpio	9	1993-2002	47
Gemini	4	2002-06	51

ing with the Ghatika lagna, I had predicted that the switchover would definitely occur in Scorpio - Sagittarius (Nov 96 - Aug 97) and in December 96 advised the wife of the native to propitiate Sri Ganesh with the powerful *beejakshara Siddha Mantra*. The transfer occurred within a month, (Note : Sri Ganesh is the *Ista Devta* of Ketu the planet aspecting the third and indicating working in intelligence services)

### 6.7.2. Co-Borns

**Chart 34. Male born on 8th of January 1977 at 1.35' PM IST at Delhi**

A3	LAG KETU JUP		
VEN		SAT MOON	
	CHART 34 MALE 8.1.1977 1.35' PM IST DELHI		AL
SUN MARS MERC		RAHU	



Bhratru Arudha (A3) Pisces.

Atmakarak : Moon

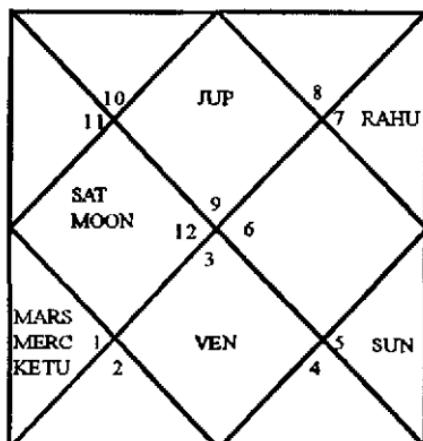
Bhratrakarak : Rahu

Arudha Lagna : Leo (AL)

Balance of Vimsottari dasa of Mercury 2 years 6 months 9 days.

In chart 34, the third house from the Ascendant is a dual sign Gemini with its lord Mercury in another dual sign Sagittarius. Saravali and other texts indicate the birth of twins in these circumstances. As Mercury

SAT MOON	MARS MERC KETU		VEN
	DREKKAN D-3 CHART		
		SUN	
LAG JUP		RAHU	



conjoins two male planets Sun and Mars in a male sign, the younger co-borns should be brothers. The Arudha lagna is Leo with Bhratrukarak Rahu fortifying the third house Libra. The third lord Venus is in an airy fixed sign Aquarius aspected by Ketu, Jupiter and Rahu from movable signs by Rasi dristi. While Ketu could indicate a sister, Rahu & Jupiter will indicate two brothers. In the Drekkana (D3 Chart), Aquarius is the third house with Saturn and Rahu as its two Lords showing the twins. The Chara Bhratrukarak Rahu is fortified in the eleventh house (*upachaya*) from Lagna.

### TIMING BIRTH : DASA & SUB PERIODS

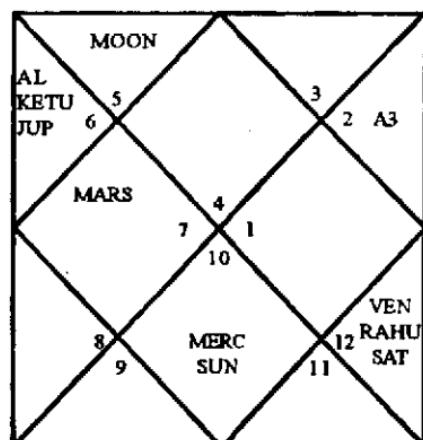
The dasas functioning in the first decade of life are Mercury and Ketu and both are capable of giving co-borns. However, in the Drekkana, Mercury is quite afflicted as Ketu draws the strengths of Mars the natural co-born signifier and is more likely to give co-borns. From the Arudha lagna, the third Lord is Venus aspected by Ketu and hence co-borns (twins) were born in Ketu dasa Venus sub-period. The sub-sub period was that of Saturn the Lord of the third house from D3 lagna. This period of Ketu - Venus - Saturn was from 14.9.1980 to 20.11.80 and the sidereal Sun could be in any sign from Leo to Scorpio.

**Month of Birth :** - The solar transit during birth will normally be in a sign in trines to the third house from Arudha lagna or the sign occupied by its lord or the signs of exaltation / debilitation of the third Lord from Arudha Lagna. The third from AL is Libra as its lord Venus is also in an airy sign. Libra is also occupied by Bhratrukarak Rahu. Thus the solar transit of Libra between 16th October 1980 to 16th November 1980 shall give the month of birth of the twin younger brothers. Similarly, the *paksha*, *tithi* and *nakshatra* of the Moon can be determined as per canons on the subject.

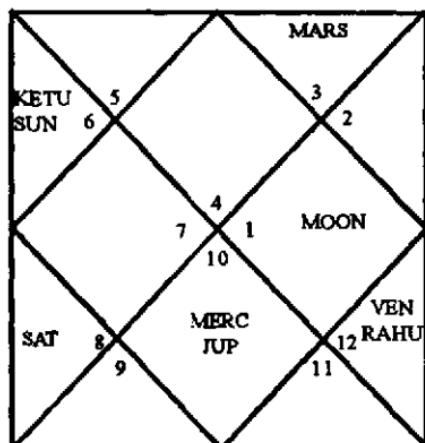
**Lagna of Birth :** - The *lagna* of birth of co-borns is to be seen from the third house, its lord or the *bhratruaroodha* (A3). If the third lord conjoins the Sun alone, then the sign itself could determine Lagna. Other planets conjoining could divert the lagna. Here the third lord Mercury conjoins the Sun and Mars. Hence, a martian sign should be expected to ascend. The *bhratruaroodha* (A3) is in Pisces indicating Scorpio as the final ascendant. The twins were born on 25th October 1980 in *Krusna Paksha dwiteeyya*, Bharini star (Venus) at 9.04 a.m. and 9.15 a.m. when Scorpio was ascending.

**Chart 35 Female born on 5th February 1969 at 4.43 PM IST at Hissar (India).**

VEN RAHU SAT		A3	
	CHART 35 FEMALE 5.2.1969 4.43 PM IST 29 N10° 75 E 46'	LAG	
SUN MERC		MOON	
	MARS	KETU JUP AL	



VEN RAHU	MOON		MARS
			LAG
DREKKANA D-3 CHART			
MERC JUP			
	SAT		KETU SUN



Bhratrukarak : Moon

Aroodha Lagna : Virgo (AL)

Bhratru Aroodha : Taurus (A3)

In chart 35, the Aroodha lagna is Virgo an even sign. Hence the third and eleventh houses are reckoned in the reverse as Cancer and Scorpio respectively. However the results of houses will be examined in the natural zodiacal order. In this chart, Moon, the lord of Cancer is in the twelfth house from Arudha Lagna indicating loss/absence of younger co-borns (true - she is the youngest). Scorpio has two Lords Mars and Ketu with the latter aspected/conjoined Jupiter, Venus, Rahu and Saturn indicating upto six elder co-borns (true - she has six elder brothers and sisters).

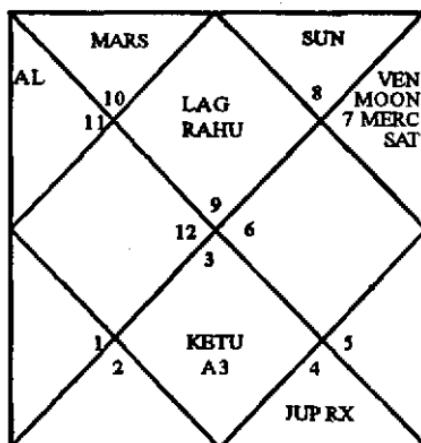
In the Drekkana chart (D3) an even sign Cancer ascends. Hence, the eleventh house is reckoned in the reverse as Virgo and its lord Mercury conjoins a debilitated Jupiter to show that the immediate elder co-born is a sister. Since this conjunction occurs in a movable sign in the seventh house from lagna, foreign travel and residence (in Japan) for higher

studies is indicated. The direction is seen from Jupiter (NE). The eleventh from Virgo is Scorpio (reverse direction count) having two Lords Mars and Ketu. Ketu conjoins a male planet Sun whereas Mars is in Gemini (female). The next two elder co-borns are twins, one male and the other female. The eleventh from Scorpio in the reverse direction is Capricorn. However, Capricorn already houses two sisters as indicated by Mercury and Jupiter and should normally have limited the number of elder co-borns. Since the number is actually higher, the next sign Aquarius will indicate the co-born. This *movement to every third sign and then, if required, crawling to the next sign comes under Manduka gati (Frog movement)*. Rahu, the lord of Aquarius is in Pisces with exalted Venus indicating that the next elder co-born will be a male. The eleventh from Aquarius in the reverse direction is Aries and its lord Mars is placed in Gemini showing that the next (eldest) co-born shall be a female. However since Mars has already signified a co-born (one of the twins), this eldest sister will be seen from Aries. To confirm the readings, I had ventured that this eldest sister is very emotional (Moon) and rash (Aries) in temperament and has a disturbed married life (Rahu & Venus in 12th house from Aries). This was confirmed. In this manner, treating each of the planets/sign as the *paka lagna* of each of the co-borns many details of their lives can be confirmed and their well-being in the future predicted.

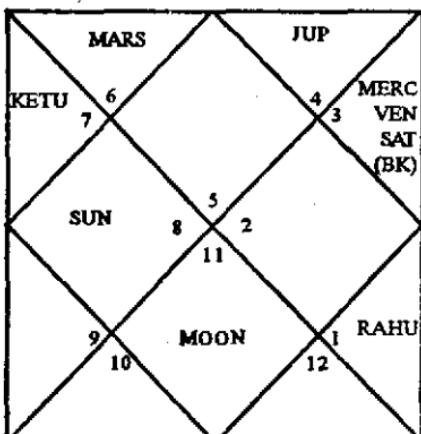
### 6.7.3. Death of Co-borns :-

**Chart 36 :- Male born on 23rd November 1954 at 10.45' a.m. IST at 30N23', 76E54'.**

			KETU A3
AL	CHART 36 MALE 23.11.1954 10.45' A.M. 30 N 23' 76 E 54'		JUP (R)
MARS			
LAG RAHU	SUN	VEN MOON MERC SAT	



	RAHU		MERC VEN SAT (BK)
MOON	DREKKAN D-3 CHART		JUP
			LAG
	SUN	KETU	MARS



Atmarkarak : Mars

Bhratrikarak : Saturn

Arudha Lagna : Aquarius (AL)

Bhratri Aroodha : Gemini (A3)

Chart 36 has Sagittarius rising with a debilitated Rahu in it and Bhratrikarak Saturn exalted in the eleventh house. The Arudha lagna is in Aquarius and the third from it (Aries) is aspected by the Sun from Scorpio. The Sun also aspects Mars the lord of the

third from Arudha Lagna indicating about two younger brothers.

The death of younger co-borns is seen from the third house from the *bhratrikarak* as per Jaimini. The third from Saturn is Sagittarius with debilitated Rahu. The Vimsottari dasa-antar of Saturn-Rahu was from January 1995 to November 1997 and in 1996 he lost both younger brothers in a car accident. *The timing of death should be done by the Bhratrishoola dasa.* The Bhratrishoola dasa for younger co-borns is given in the adjoining table.

Chart 36 : Bhratri Shoola Dasa

Dasa	Period	Years	Age
Leo	9	1954-63	9
Virgo	9	1963-72	18
Libra	9	1972-81	27
Scorpio	9	1981-90	36
Sagittarius	9	1990-99	45

These commence from the third or ninth house whichever is stronger. Both Leo and Aquarius are aspected by the four planets in Libra and in addition by Mars and Jupiter respectively. Since Leo is aspected by the Atmakarak Mars, it is stronger than Aquarius and shall initiate the Shoola dasas for younger brothers. Not only is Sagittarius the third from *bhratrikarak* Saturn, it houses a debilitated Rahu and is the *badhak* (obstruction - natural) rasi from the *bhratriaroodha* (A3) in Gemini. Thus, death was to occur in the *bhratrishoola dasa* of Sagittarius.

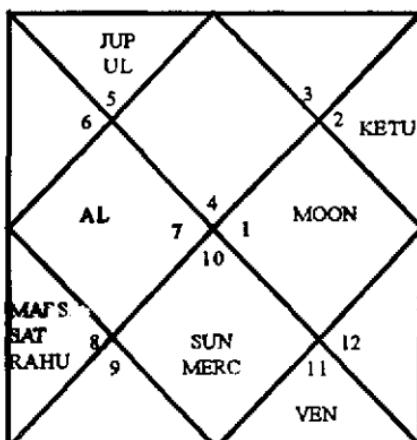
**Year of Death :** This can be tentatively fixed from the Sudarshan Chakra. Saturn is in Libra and aspects Sagittarius, Aries and Cancer. Counting the years from the third house, we have 39th (Aries) 42nd (Cancer) & 45th (Libra). His brothers died in his 42nd year (Nov '95 - Nov '96).

**Antardasa of Shoola Dasa :** Death is likely to occur in the antardasa of the signs in the 3rd, 6th, 8th and 12th from the death inflicting dasa or signs/navamsas occupied by their lords. This gives a wide spectrum to choose from and the criteria should be to peg a higher likelihood for signs in the 1st, 3rd, 8th & 10th from the bhratrikarak. In the present case both Taurus and Cancer are in 6th/8th from Sagittarius as well as in the 8th/10th from Libra (housing bhratrikarak Saturn) respectively. Death of co-borns by a vehicle accident occurred in the antardasa of Cancer in the dasa of Sagittarius.

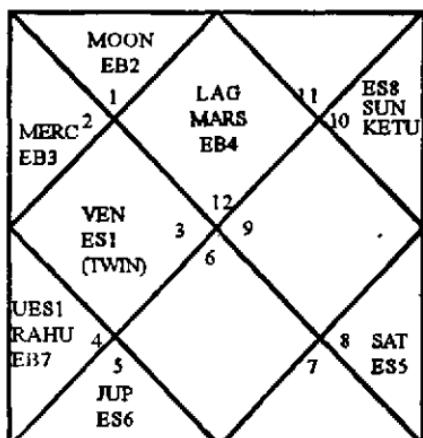
#### 6.7.4 Disputes with co-borns

**Chart 37 : Female born on 20th January 1966 at 7.40' PM IST at Madras.**

	MOON	KETU	
VEN	CHART 37 FEMALE 20.1.1996 7.40' PM IST MADRAS		LAG
SUN MERC			JUP UL
	MARS SAT RAHU	AL	



LAG MARS EB4	MOON EB2	MERC EB3	VEN ES1 (TWIN)
SUN KETU ES8	DREKKANA D-3 CHART		JUP ES6
	SAT ESS	AL	



UL: Upapada lagna (Leo)

AL : Arudha Lagna (Libra)

The relationship with co-borns depends on two factors. First is the nature and placement of the lord of the drekkana (D3) lagna vis-a-vis the planets/sign determining the co-born and second is the atmosphere prevailing that is seen from the drekkana lagna itself. In chart 37, the most fruitful and peaceful Pisces rises in the drekkana indicating a desire for harmony that is vitiated by the presence of Mars (war, Property) that is aspected by Rahu from the fifth house. This indicates property disputes with co-borns. She is the youngest born. Let us examine each of the individual elder co-borns. The immediate elder co-born is a twin elder sister born at 7:10 AM. An even sign rises in the ascendant in drekkana and elder co-born are to be seen from every eleventh house counted in the reverse i.e. Taurus, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpio, Capricorn and so on. Venus, the lord of Taurus is in a dual sign Gemini explaining the immediate elder twin sister (ES1). Now treat Gemini as the ascendant of the immediate elder sister and study the chart. The Upapada of this sister (UES1) is at Cancer with Rahu (the instigator of the property dispute) in it and I

ventured that the property disputes have arisen on account of the machinations of this brother-in-law who has also been considerably tormenting her sister Venus). (This was confirmed).

The next elder co-born is a brother (EB2) as the Moon is in Aries. He is emotional and does not take enmity unless provoked. The property dispute will see him changing sides very often (Moon). The next elder co-born is a brother (EB3) as Mercury the eleventh Lord from Cancer (i.e. Lord of Virgo) is in Taurus. This brother will believe in '*Meemamsa*' and will not be a part of the dispute. Normally Mercury in Taurus will indicate a female, but the Parivartan yog between Mercury and Venus alters the situation. Thus Venus in a male sign gave a sister while Merc in a female sign gave a brother. The next elder co-born will be seen from the eleventh from Virgo in the reverse i.e. Scorpio and its lords Ketu and Mars. The latter indicates the brother (Eb4) who being in trines to Rahu and aspected by the latter has fallen prey to the machinations and has adopted belligerent tactics to posses the paternal property. The second elder brother Moon (EB2) being in a sign of Mars is very strongly influenced by this fourth elder co-born (EB4).

The next elder co-born is Saturn (Lord of Capricorn) in Scorpio indicating a sister (ES5) who has not been very fortunate, while the next elder co-born (ES6) is ruled by Jupiter the lord of Pisces and is very rich and fortunate as it is placed well in Leo.

Having completed six signs, the *Manduka Gati* (Frog Jump) progresses to the next sign from Pisces to Aquarius. Rahu the lord of Aquarius is in Cancer and indicates the next elder co-born (brother EB7)

who will also be active in manipulations with the brother-in law (UES1). The next elder co-born is seen from the eleventh from Aquarius i.e. Sagittarius and since Jupiter already indicates a female, this elder co-born (ES8) will be a sister who is pious. In this manner each of the co-borns can be identified and the *dasabhukti* shall give their periods of good/bad fortune.

Since the matter relates to properties that are seen from the fourth house, the D-4 (chaturthamsa) chart should also be examined. However, since the Sun is the lord of the sixth house from drekkana lagna, the property dispute ignited and blazed during the entire Sun's dasa from February 1982 to February 1988 and with the advent of the Moon dasa the native got possession of the property.

After undertaking certain Vedic Remedial measures, the property dispute, suddenly ended. The co-borns have compromised and are building a multi strong complex that will suit everybody.

कै तत् सत्

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER VII

### The Fourth House

7.1. The fourth house is a quadrant and forms one of the four pillars on which the horoscope is founded. It rules such vital matters as mother (significator : Moon), Vehicles (significator : Venus) home & buildings (significator : Ketu) lands (significator : Mars), motherland (significator : Venus), Childhood, wealth from real estate, land like mining, Petrol etc, education (significator : Mercury) especially formal education, relatives (esp. Maternal), happiness (significator : Jupiter & Venus for luxuries) etc. Thus, a proper examination of the fourth house will require an indepth examination of a number of divisional charts. These include the Chaturthamsa (D-4) wherein home and properties are studied, Dwadasamsa (D-12) for mother and other elders comprising the cultural heritage, Shodasamsa (D-16) for vehicles and all other luxuries that make living comfortable, Hora (D-2) for wealth that would accrue from real estate, Dasamsa (D-10) that is examined for profession that would be related to real estate/mining etc Chaturvimsamsa (D-24) wherein the formal and informal education and other skills learnt are examined, Khavedamsa (D-40) wherein the good/evils from maternal relatives and Karma inherited from the mothers side is examined, and Akshavedamsa

(D-45) wherein the karma inherited from paternal elder relatives is examined.

7.2 Planets in the fourth house have direct argala (intervention) on the ascendant and can alter the nature of the ascendant. Malefics like the Sun, Mars, Saturn or Rahu (in the increasing order of evil) can considerably damage a chart.

7.2.1. If the Sun is in the fourth, the happiness is reduced unless the fourth is Leo or such sign where the Sun is strong like Aries. The native is called upon to take a number of responsibilities on account of parents and proves to be an ideal child in that sense. The argala of the Sun on the ascendant produces a good soul and god fearing disposition, gives a robust personality fond of pomp, show & glitter.

7.2.2. The Moon in the fourth house gives a happy disposition and good learning. Being a watery planet Jaimini ascribes travels like river, lake or sea voyages to this position of the Moon. Unless afflicted by Saturn the native is blessed by his mother and is always fortunate being helped by ladies. Since Jupiter gets exalted in the fourth house of the natural zodiac, some astrologers add the birth of a son to this position of the moon. *However the general principle to time birth is to see the trines, 7th & 12th houses from the concerned bhava (house).* For example, if the birth of children is being predicted, the planets in trines to the 5th house, its 7th & 12th houses can give the birth of a child. Thus, the birth of a child can occur during the period of a Moon in the fourth house as it is the twelfth from the fifth house. The native shall be religious and respectful of priests.

**7.2.3.** Mars in the fourth is considered an unfortunate combination. By its nature it will give poverty, anger, family disturbances especially for parents, troubles, problems pertaining to real estate business, instability of residence and a dilapidated/broken down/badly located home, great labour in childhood etc. Since it has argala on the ascendant the traits of Mars like bellicose disposition, short temper, hard heartedness etc. will be seen in the native and will mark a period of misfortunes. However, if Mars is placed in its own signs ownership of lands and properties is assured while if placed in Cancer or Taurus, the negative impact on the nature of the native is negligible as the fire of Mars is quenched.

**7.2.4.** Some astrologers opine that Mercury in the fourth is ineffective. Excellent vehicles and wealth are assured as well as good education. As Mercury rules the speech, the native may have oratorical skills or may be a singer. Since the fourth is the place of mating, it is likely to give many love affairs and disturbances at home. He may be troubled by his paternal inheritance and tends to accumulate useless items like a child.

**7.2.5.** A well placed Jupiter in the fourth house gives education, home, happiness, vehicles, properties etc. Its argala on the ascendant works like a divine shield against various evils and can give name, fame and reputation. A happy home is vouchsafed. Early life will be easy, luxurious and peaceful and parents will be a great asset.

**7.2.6** Venus in the fourth gives excellent friends, properties, vehicles, spouse, home and happiness. The childhood is very happy and comfortable and the parents are fortunate. Education is also very good. If

Venus is with Ketu and Mars in the second or fourth house a *rajyoga* is constituted that will begin functioning in early life.

**7.2.7.** Conversely Saturn in the fourth causes one to be selfish, conceited and hard hearted. The home is dirty or dilapidated. Besides causing argala on the ascendant, Saturn also aspects the same indicating a lazy person who will always be troubled due to his own errors/isolation. He is overburdened with work (planet in fourth aspects the tenth) and is always pulled down due to the same as well as domestic bickerings. Even if well aspected or conjoined, Saturn cannot give permanent happiness. Sorrow, especially in childhood is assured. The source of sorrow is seen from planets/signs influencing Saturn. For example, if the Moon conjoins Saturn the early demise of Mother could be a shock to the young child. A lot of physical effort will be required to achieve success and depending on signs, yogas etc, the same may come late in life.

**7.2.8.** Rahu in the fourth can be damaging for all matters of the fourth house unless exalted or in own sign (Aquarius). Unless the Moon is placed in the fourth or twelfth house or in strength, early demise of mother may occur. Even in such places, the Moon should have paksha bala and should not be in *gandanta* or *dagdha/soonya tithi*. The native may be addicted to pleasures and could, consequentially take to bad ways thereby ultimately seeing a lot of sorrow. Since Rahu will have argala on the second, it will influence wealth and sudden rise/fall in the same will occur. Rahu in the fourth can either produce a saint or a fraud depending on the nature of the planets in the ascendant. If *Satwik* planets like the Sun, Moon or

Jupiter are in the ascendant, a saint is produced. Contrarily, if *tamasic* planets like Mars and Saturn occupy the ascendant, a fraud is produced. Rajasik planets Venus and Mercury will give results on the basis of placement, conjunction aspects etc.

**7.2.9.** Ketu in the fourth is auspicious for landed properties and buildings and income from the same. However, associates and friends could belong to the lower categories and the native will be luxuriant. Troubles in inheritance and family peace are indicated. The native will be hard hearted and short tempered and will tend to ascribe to groups or gangs. Ketu in Sagittarius is considered auspicious.

**7.3.1** The Lord of the fourth house is the controller of happiness and hence determines all that will motivate the native inwardly. Its placement in the third or sixth house may make the native fond of combat. If it is in the ascendant, being in trines to the ninth house, he will have good relations with his father and will gain from fathers position/authority. Instead in the second, the native will hanker for wealth and will be inimically disposed to his father. In the tenth, the fourth lord tends to make home/mother unstable and relation between the parents may be constrained. However professional success is also indicated. Some astrologers opine that the fourth Lord in the seventh house makes one exceedingly learned. However, the fourth lord would oppose the ascendant and unless other factors are strong a high education may not be assured . Instead, the fourth Lord in an Upachaya (3, 6, 10 of 11th house) does indicate growth of the fourth house especially if it is Vargottama or conjoined/aspected by the lord of a trine (1st, 5th or 9th house). Such an association would

constitute a *rājyoga* and will lead to the growth of the house. Instead even if the fourth Lord is placed in a quadrant, if it associates with the Lord of a *dusthana* (3rd, 6th, 8th or 12th house) the house will suffer.

**7.3.2.** There are other small riders that should be borne in mind. For example, the fourth Lord in the eighth house is always bad excepting the Sun in Sagittarius where, as the fourth Lord it will surely give properties in foreign lands. If the fourth Lord conjoins/aspects any of the signifiers like the Moon, Mars, Ketu etc such signification of the fourth house is enhanced. For example the fourth Lord conjoining Mercury and the Moon gives *Sarada Yoga* (a name of Goddess Saraswati the divine teacher) and great learning, writing etc is indicated in the chart. If instead it conjoins Mars or Ketu, lands/buildings are obtained and Venus conjoining gives excellent vehicles while Jupiter gives happiness and prosperity. The relationship with ones mother shall depend on the placement of the fourth lord from lagna lord as well as from the Moon. It will also depend upon the placement of the Moon from Arudha Lagna. If the Moon is in the 7th or 12th from Arudha Lagna, there is friction/losses due to ones mother and hence, relationship is not smooth. Similarly if the Moon is so placed from Upapada, the friction/losses are due to mother -in-law.

**7.3.3.** The *Arudha pada* of the fourth house is called *Matru Arudha* and its placement in quadrants/trines from *Arudha lagna* indicates the blessings of properties, home, mother etc. If the *Matru arudha* is in the 3rd/11th house from *Arudha Lagna* there is a friendly relationship with the mother. If the *matruarudha* is in the 6th house from AL enmity results, if in

the 8th house from AL, the mother belongs to a poor family and if the 12th house, losses are indicated. If the *chara matru karak* (planet that becomes the temporary signifier of mother in a chart) is placed in a *dusthana* from the *matru arudha*, mother may have poor health. If each of the *sthira karakas* (fixed signifiers) of the fourth house is well placed from the *matru arudha*, the signification prospers. For example, if the *matru arudha* (A4) is the sixth house from Arudha lagna with the exalted Moon in it, the natives mother will surely be powerful and prosperous, but the relationship with mother will not be good.

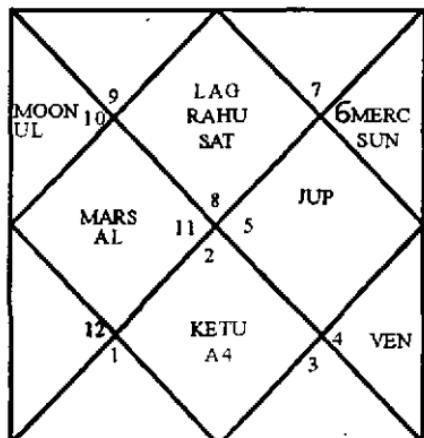
**7.3.4.** The placement of the fourth Lord from the fourth house also indicates the source of happiness etc. or its denial. For example, if the fourth lord is in the twelfth house, it will be in the ninth from the fourth house and the native will be denied happiness from father.

## ILLUSTRATION

### 7.4.1. Relationship With Mother :

**Chart 38 : Male born on 16th September 1956 at 11.00 AM IST at Delhi (28N39, 77E13)**

		KETU A4	
MARS AL	CHART 38 MALE 16.09.1956 11.00' AM DELHI	VEN	
MOON UL		JUP	
	LAG RAHU SAT		MERC SUN



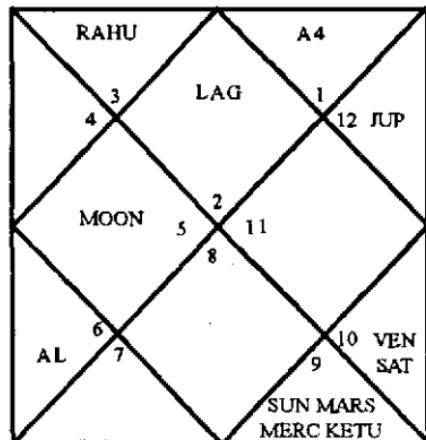
(AL) Arudha lagna	:	Aquarius
(A4) : Matru Pada	:	Taurus
(UL) Upapada Lagna	:	Aquarius

In chart 38, Scorpio rises with an exchange of houses (*parivartan rajyoga*) between Saturn, Rahu (Lords of Aquarius the fourth house) and Mars the Lord of the ascendant. While this combination is a Rajyoga guaranteeing happiness, it does indicate a strong attachment for mother. The ascendant Lord in the fourth gives ill-health to mother and she could be short-lived. However the latter part has not happened due to the *parivartan* yoga. The Matrupada is in Taurus with a debilitated Ketu in it showing lack of domestic harmony due to a nagging mother who will always be ailing with one disease or the other. The Arudha lagna is in Aquarius with the Moon in the twelfth house from it showing that the native will like his mother, but she will hate him and will be the cause of losses. Since the Moon in the twelfth is aspected by Saturn, Rahu & Ketu the native was driven out of his shop-cum-clinic and his mother not only agrees with such an action of the younger brother, she is openly antagonistic towards the native. However, whenever she falls sick the native rushes to her side and takes care of her. A very peculiar situation has developed in which the native keeps getting kicked, yet is duty bound to his mother. Since the eleventh house (gains) from Arudha lagna is aspected by Mercury he has asked a relative to intervene and resolve the property dispute. It may be noted that due to the *parivartan* yog between Saturn and Mars, Saturn gives the results of Mars and indicates losses from younger brother (Mars). It may also be noted that since Jupiter is in the seventh from Arudha lagna, as the eleventh Lord and

**Karak**, elder co-borns are denied i.e. the native is the eldest.

**Chart 39. Male born on the 4th of January 1964 at 4 PM IST at Delhi (28N39, 77E13).**

JUP	A4	LAG	RAHU
VEN SAT	CHART 39 MALE 4.01.1964 4PM IST DELHI		MOON
SUN MARS MERC KETU			AL



Arudha lagna (AL) : Virgo

Matru Pada (A4) : Aries

In Chart 39, the Arudha lagna is in Virgo with the Moon in the twelfth house in Leo aspected by Saturn and Venus from Capricorn and the Matrupada (A4) from Aries. This shows strained relationship with mother (Moon) who will cause loss of properties (Moon in 4th house aspected by (A4) from Aries) in collusion with the natives elder brother (Saturn) and sister (Venus). This event occurred in 1996 in the beginning of Aries Dasa (Narayan - Padakrama) Aries is not only the twelfth house, it disposes the Matrupada and aspects the Moon in the twelfth from Arudha Lagna. Aries is also the eighth house from Arudha Lagna and has argala on Saturn and Venus in Capricorn showing the gains to elder brother and sister.

The fourth Lord Sun is in the eighth house as

Jupiter is in the eleventh showing that many properties will come in life. The Sun also conjoins *Bhoomikarak* Mars and *Grihakarak* Ketu to confirm this reading. The native has acquired his own house now and is working hard to build his fortunes.

It may be noted that the twelfth from Arudha Lagna is the house of losses and unless the fourth house/lord is strong it could indicate early loss of mother. In both Chart 38 & 39 the Lord of the fourth is strong by conjunction with friendly planets/signs or involved in some yoga.

#### 7.4.2. Loss of Mother

**Chart 40 : Male born on 12th January 1966 at 6.20' a.m. IST at Madras (13NO4, 80E16)**

UL		JUP RAHU	
SAT			A4
MARS VEN		CHART 40 MALE 12.01.1966 6.20' AM MADRAS	
LAG SUN MERC	KETU	AL	MOON

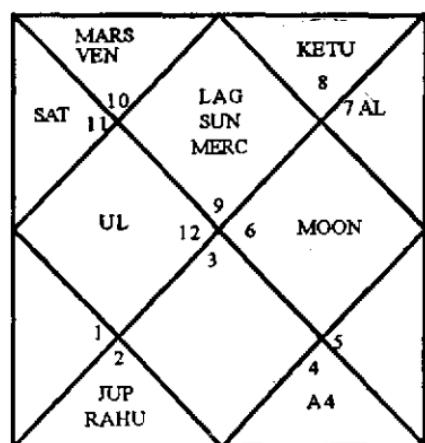


Chart 40 is the horoscope of a leading newspaper magnate as is evident from the powerful *dharma-karma-dhipati* yoga of the Sun and Mercury in the ascendant. Since the seventh house is involved in the yoga it includes the business related to publishing and guarantees power and proximity to political leaders.

The Arudha Lagna is in the eleventh house in Libra with the Moon (Mother) in the twelfth from it. This is further aggravated by the conjunction of the fourth lord Jupiter with Rahu in the sixth house from the ascendant and Sun. The Matrupada (A4) is in Cancer in the eighth house as its Lord is in the twelfth from Arudha Lagna. The native lost his mother early. Since the Moon is aspected by Mercury (relatives) and the Sun (father) and also due to the *Guru-chandal yoga* of the fourth lord, the maternal relatives ejected his father out of the family business. His father had to struggle very hard to re-establish himself. The silver lining is the presence of the Upapada (UL) in the fourth house in Pisces. The native married a lady from the family of his maternal relatives that marked the end of differences and harmony returned to the family.

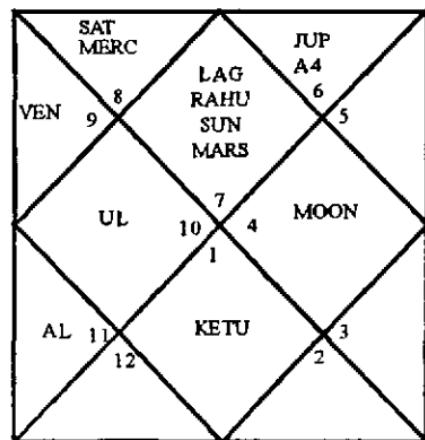
**Timing :** *The demise of mother is timed from Matru Shoola dasas.* (Refer Jaimini Sutras). In this chart, the tenth house is stronger than the fourth and will initiate the matru shoola dasas. Both Mars and Moon are in trines in earthy signs. Thus, earthy sign or fiery signs in the eighth can cause death. The shoola dasas beginning from Virgo are for 9 years each and mothers death occurred in the first dasa itself. There is another method to confirm the longevity of mother. Consider the lords of the first, eighth and tenth houses counted from the fourth house from lagna. Here the fourth house is Pisces and the lord of the first and tenth Jupiter is afflicted by Rahu in a dusthana from lagna. The eighth Lord Venus is also afflicted by Mars and the nodes Rahu & Ketu. Since none of the three are strong, negligible longevity is indicated. This method of longevity estimation finds

mention in most of the important works like Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra, Jaimini's Upadesa Sutras, Jataka Parijatha etc. If at least one is strong, longevity is upto 36 years and if two, upto 72 years and if all three are strong, *matrusukha* even beyond 72 years of the life of the native.

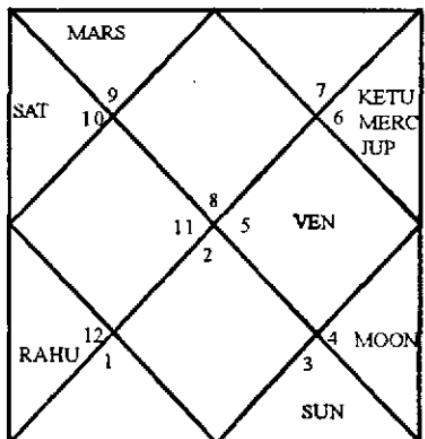
#### 7.4.3. Loss of Mother-In-Law

**Chart 41, Male born on 13th November 1957 at 5 a.m. at Delhi (28N39,77E13)**

	KETU		
AL	CHART 41 MALE 13.11.1957 5.00 AM DELHI		MOON
UL			
VEN	MERC SAT	RAHU LAG SUN MARS	A4 JUP



RAHU			SUN
	NAVAMSA		MOON
SAT			VEN
MARS	LAG		KETU MERC JUP



Arudha Lagna (AL) : Aquarius  
Matrupada (A4) : Virgo

Upapada (UL) Capricorn

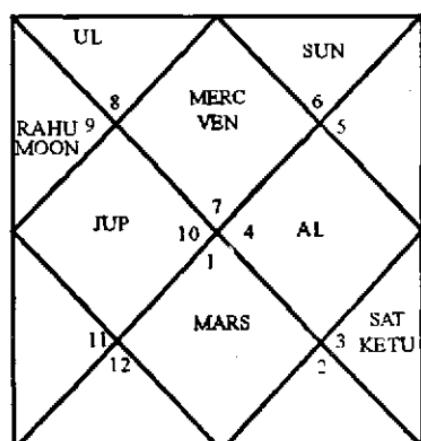
Details about the spouse are to be examined from the upapada. In chart 41 the Upapada (UL) is in Capricorn in the twelfth from Arudha lagna. Ketu is in the fourth house from upapada as the natural Mater signifier Moon is in the seventh house from it. This indicates either opposition from Mother-in-law or her demise before marriage. In the navamsa, the tenth house represents Mother-in-Law being the fourth (mother) from the seventh (spouse). The Sun ruling the tenth house is placed in the eighth house confirming demise of mother-in-law before the marriage.

**Timing Demise of Mother-In-Law :** The *sthira karaka* for wife and in-laws is Venus as per Jaimini. The fourth house from Venus is Pisces which should be treated as lagna of mother-in-Law. The eighth lord (Rudra) from Pisces is Venus placed in Sagittarius. Now, Jaimini has explained that the shoola dasas for father are also applicable for all relatives of father and the shoola dasas for mother are applicable for all maternal relatives. Hence, the shoola dasas for spouse should also apply to all relatives of spouse. These begin from the first or seventh house whichever is stronger. Hence, the *dara shoola dasas* begin from Libra and are for 9 years each. The next step is to estimate the tentative longevity. As indicated earlier the longevity is low for mother-in-Law. Now, treating Pisces as the ascendant, the lords of the 1st (Jupiter), 8th (Venus) and 10th (Jupiter) are all placed in dusthanas (3rd /12th) from the natal ascendant. The third *dara shoola dasa* of Sagittarius should prove to be a killer and Mother-in Law should have died between 18-27 years of the native i.e. November, 1975 to November 1984. The mother-in-law expired in 1978.

**Property :** In this chart also the Matrupada (A4) is in the twelfth house from the ascendant and eighth house from Arudha Lagna (AL) Aquarius. The lord of the *Matru arudha* viz Mercury is in malefic Scorpio (litigation/dispute) in conjunction with Saturn (elder co-borns) and aspects Capricorn the twelfth from Arudha Lagna. The Narayana (Chara) dasa of Aries from 1991-1997 houses malefic Ketu that obstruct the argala of Venus on the ascendant besides being in aspect to Mercury and Saturn in Libra. When the native met the scribe in November 1997 it was clearly stated that professionally he would have suffered a severe setback and that in the last six years in spite of all remedial measures like using blue sapphire and emerald (!) the native would have lost property that would have been taken over by the elder co-borns. In fact by using blue sapphire (Saturn) and emerald (Mercury) the vibrations of these planets causing losses is aggravated. Instead a white sapphire would be ideal to harmonize the beneficial influences of Venus and Jupiter on the eleventh house from Arudha lagna and matrupada.

**Chart 42. Female born on 3rd October 1973 at 9.05 A.M. IST at Delhi (28N39, 77E13).**

	MARS		SAT KETU
		CHART 42 FEMALE 3.10. 1973 9.05 AM DELHI	AL
JUP			
RAHU MOON	UL	LAG VEN MERC	SUN



**Arudha Lagna (AL) Cancer  
Upapada Lagna (UL) Scorpio**

In chart 42, the upapada is in a martian sign Scorpio and there are no planets either in trines to it nor in the seventh house (Taurus) from it. Thus, the lord of upapada will signify the ascendant of spouse. Mars is the lord of upapada as well as the seventh lord and is well placed in the seventh house forming Ruchak Mahapurush yog. Examine the planetary positions from the *Paka upapada lagna* (Aries). The twelfth is Pisces aspected by the Moon and Rahu. The Moon in Moola is in gandanta nakshatra and some bad news pertaining to mother-in-laws health should be expected around the time of fixing the marriage (i.e. engagement). Explaining the above to the lady and indicating that she should keep fast on Tuesdays as well as other remedial measures to ensure that the marriage comes through, the scribe waited for the results.

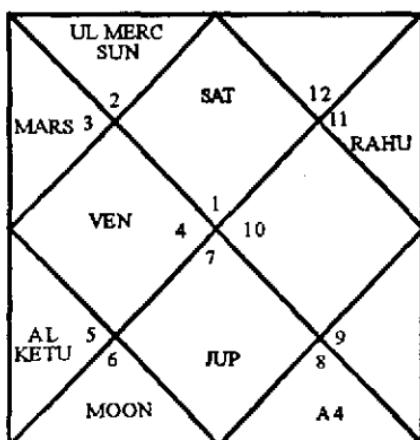
After a few days the lady again contacted the astrologer and she was sternly asked to keep far away from 'boyfriends' in the office and that it would be a kind of self-arranged marriage (Mars in seventh). A few days later the girl met prince charming and got engaged but within a month her fiance's mother expired due to a cardiac arrest. However, she persisted with the *Vratas* (fasts etc) and the marriage came through.

According to Jaimini, the *sthira karaka* for husband is Jupiter. The fourth from Jupiter in Aries. Now, treating Aries as the temporary ascendant of mother-in-law, the eighth lord therefrom (Mars) is placed in Aries. Thus, the *dara shoola dasas* of fiery

signs can be dangerous. Between the ascendant and seventh house, the former is stronger with two planets, thereby initiating the *dara shoola dasas* of 9 years each. The *dasa* of Sagittarius is from 18th to 27th year. (1991 October to 2000 October). The mother-in-law expired in 1996 in the *antardasa* of Gemini (third house from Mars housing Saturn & Ketu and *badhak* from *dasa rasi* Sagittarius).

**Chart 43.** Male born 13th June, 1970 at 3.19 a.m. at Delhi (28N39, 77E13).

	LAG SAT	MERC UL SUN	MARS
RAHU	CHART 43 MALE 13.06; 1970 8.19' AM DELHI		VEN
			AL KETU
A4	JUP		MOON



Arudha lagna (Al) ; Leo Upapada lagna (UL) ; Taurus  
Matru aroodha (A4) ; Scorpio

Chart 43 is the husband of chart 42. On seeing this chart I had enquired as to whether the native has had at least one strong emotional bond (both physical and mental) with a lady for more than one year. This was replied to in the affirmative. Astrologically, I follow the code for marriage as given in the Mahabharat i.e. the couple should be mentally and physically united for one solar year at least. Ceremonies differ from one culture to another. The upapada is in Taurus with Mars in the second house in Gemini clearly showing this attachment in youth.

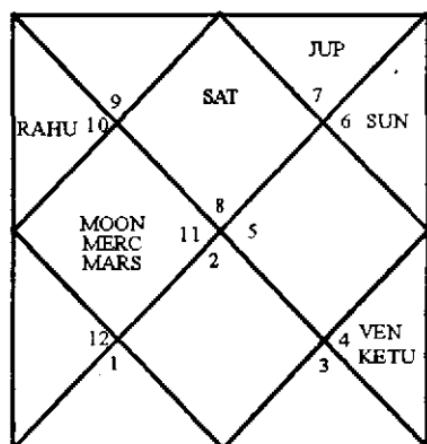
In such a situation, the eighth from the upapada should be treated as the upapada for second marriage. This is Sagittarius and its lord is in Libra which is the ascendant of the lady in Chart 42.

**Demise of Mother :** The Moon and Mars are in mutual aspect in dual signs. The fourth house is stronger than the tenth house and will initiate the Matru Shoola Dasas. The dasa of Virgo between 18-27 years proved to be the killer. Virgo houses the Moon with aspect to Mars (the Rudra planet from the Moon).

*The Arudha lagna (AL) is in Leo with Ketu in it. Hence the planetary positions (as well as Argala) should be reckoned in the reverse. This is an important principle.* The Moon is in the twelfth from Arudha Lagna (Ketu) showing early loss of mother. The Matru Aroodha (A4) is in the Scorpio and should be examined. The transit of Saturn in trines to this and Jupiter in inauspicious houses should prove adverse. This happens in 1996 when Jupiter transits Capricorn (third) and Saturn transits Pisces (fifth). Again from the shoola dasa rasi Virgo, the lords of the dusthansa (3, 6, 8 & 12) are Ketu, Saturn/Rahu, Mars and the Sun. The death occurred in Virgo-Leo shoola dasa-antar housing the Moon & Ketu respectively. The peculiar connection between marriage and loss of mother at the same time is seen from the presence of the Moon aspecting the eighth from upapada i.e. second upapada in Sagittarius while being in the twelfth from Arudha lagna (Ketu). Thus lunar vibrations give second attempt at marriage and loss of mother. In the Navamsa, the seventh lord is in the ninth house with Ketu showing abnormal circumstances at the time of marriage. By the Sudarshan Chakra, marriage should

occur in the 27th year in the period of the third house that is in the seventh from Venus in the ninth house.

MOON MERC MARS	NAVAMSA D-9	VEN KETU	
RAHU			
LAG SAT	JUP	SUN	

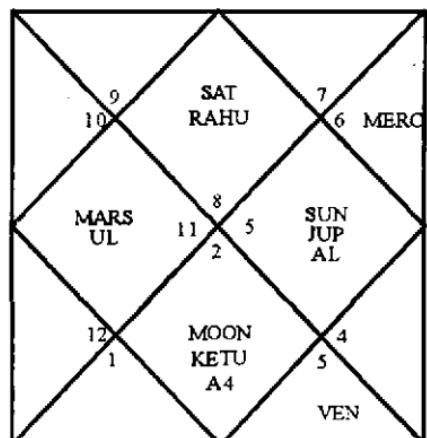


The month of death is seen from the Moon in Navamsa or dwadasamsa. The Moon is in Scorpio in dwadasamsa. The death occurred when the Sun was in Scorpio.

#### 7.4.4. Separation from Mother

Chart 44. Male born on 30th of August 1956 at 1.30' PM (IST) at 41N30', 69E20' (St : 75EO)

		MOON KETU A4	VEN
UL MARS	CHART 44 MALE 30.08. 1956 1.30' PM TASHKENT	SUN JUP AL	MERC
LAG SAT RAHU			



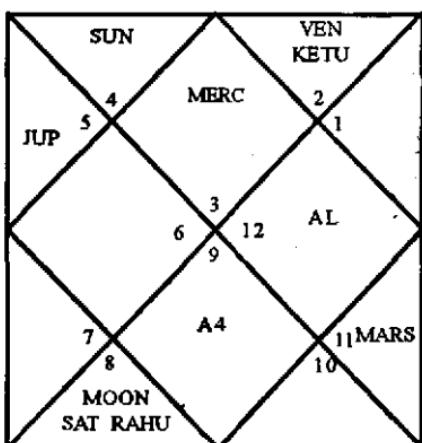
Aroodha Lagna (AL)	:	Leo
Upapada Lagna (UL)	:	Aquarius
Matrupada (A4)	:	Taurus

Chart 44 is quite similar to chart 38. However in chart 44 Ketu is stronger than Mars as it conjoins the Atmakarak Moon exalted in Taurus and determines the aroodha in Leo (instead of Aquarius as in chart 38). This brings about a sea change in the chart. The upapada in both the charts is in Aquarius but in chart 38 it conjoins the Arudha Lagna making for a happily married house holder while in chart 44 the upapada in Aquarius is opposed to the Arudha lagna in Leo and aspects the twelfth houses Cancer & Libra. The native preferred the life of a monk at ISKCON. Both chart 38 and chart 44 have exactly similar combinations bearing on the fourth house except that chart 38 has Arudha lagna in the fourth house while chart 44 has the same in Leo where the fourth house Aquarius aspects the twelfth from Arudha Lagna. Further, the Moon becoming Atmakarak is in the ghatak rasi from Lagna in Taurus in the seventh house (grand mother). Since Taurus is stronger than Scorpio, it initiates the Narayan dasas and the period of Taurus is for one year. Thus, within the first year of birth the native was separated from his parents and lived with his grand parents.

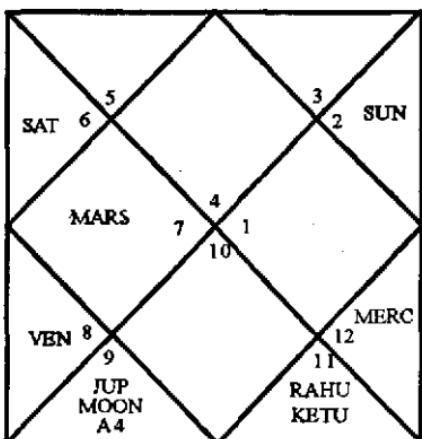
## 7.5 VEHICLES

Chart 45. Male born on 18th July 1956 at 3.47' AM IST at Calcutta (22N35, 88E23)

AL		VEN KETU	LAG MERC
MARS	CHART 45 MALE 18.07. 1956 3.47 AM CALCUTTA		SUN
A4	MOON SAT RAHU		JUP



MERC		SUN	LAG
RAHU KETU	KALAMSA D-16		LAG
A4 JUP MOON	VEN	MARS	SAT



Arudha Lagna (AL) Pisces

Matru Pada (A4) : Sagittarius

In Chart 45, the fourth lord Mercury is well placed in its own sign Gemini generating a *Bhadra Mahapurush yog*. It is subject to a negative *parkartari yog* between the Sun and Ketu that indicates loss of vehicles etc. at the time of downfall in business. Virgo the fourth house has the argala of Sun in the eleventh from it obstructed by Saturn, Rahu & Moon in the third house from it. Venus and ketu in the ninth house from it are unobstructed. In the kalamasa (D-16) Cancer rises with Mars in the fourth house involved in a *parivartan yoga* with Venus in the fifth house. The

*exact implications of this parivartan are to be understood as that during the sub-sub-periods of Venus the native will prefer to purchase vehicles ruled by Mars (i.e. choice of the Army like Jeeps, Land rovers, Tata Sumo, Gypsy etc.). The number of the vehicle, expunging area codes etc, should be divided by 12. The remainder should be counted from Aries. This should be in the Arudha lagna or its 5th, 7th or 9th house or the sign occupied by its lord.*

After entering business the native purchased his first vehicle on 9th January 1991. The dasa, sub and sub-sub-period was Ketu - Jupiter - Venus. The number of the vehicle was 6966 which divided by 12 gives a remainder of 6 (Virgo). The sign is in the 7th house from Arudha Lagna in Pisces. the number of the vehicle when the digits are added gives a single number of 9 ( $6+9+6+6 = 27$ ,  $2+7 + 9 =$  Mars). The vehicle was a Maruti Gypsy (Jeep). The astrological combinations pointed towards success and rise and in a short span of a few year, he had accumulated half crore rupees. The Moon on the date was in Swati Star in Libra the fourth house in Kalamsa as the Sun was in Sagittarius, the Matrupada.

With the advent of Venus dasa, the downturn in business was destined to occur and he took a massive loan for expansion. Simultaneously, he changed his vehicle for a better Tata Sumo. The vehicle was purchased on 15th July 1994 when the Moon was in Virgo in Hasta Star during the dasa, sub and sub-sub period of Venus-Venus-Mars. The number of the vehicle was 6957 (remainder 9 Sagittarius). The sub-sub period was of Mars who owns the marak places (2nd & 7th) from the fourth house in Kalamsa (D-16). Thus, the

*parivartan yog does not automatically make both planets benefic. The type of the product is indicated by Mars while the benefic sub-sub-period is indicated by Venus.* With the vehicle number sign (VNS) in Sagittarius that does not fit into the 1st, 5th 7th or 9th from A.L., a massive downfall was expected and it happened. He was on the verge of selling off his factory when he met the scribe. He was advised to first dispose off his Tata Sumo and take another Vehicle with VNS at 12 and total of 3 (Jupiter ruling A.L.). He was also told that this will happen around October 1997. In the Dasa, sub-, sub-sub period of Venus-Sun-Venus, he purchased a second hand sedan of number 3612 (remainder 12 Pisces) in October 1997. His business has started picking up and he repaid more than 50% of debt.

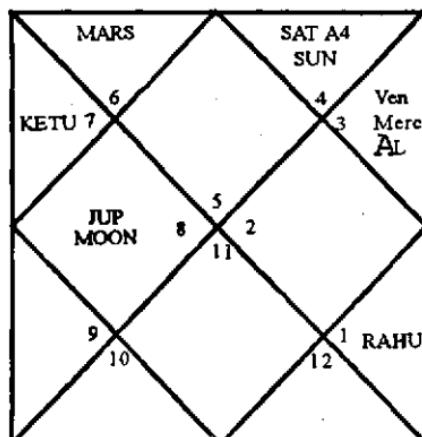
The following inferences should be drawn from this case study :-

- (i) *The Vehicle number sign (VNS) should be in the 1st, 5th, 7th, 9th or Paka Arudha lagna.*
- (ii) *The total of the digits of the number should be of a planet beneficial to AL else the vehicle can meet with an accident. Sun = 1, Moon = 2, Jupiter = 3, Rahu = 4, Mercury = 5, Venus = 6, Ketu = 7, Saturn = 8, Mars = 9.*
- (iii) *The vehicle should be purchased during the sub-sub-period (pratyantar dasa) of the lord of the fourth house in Kalamsa (D-16 chart also called Shodasamsa).*
- (iv) *The Lord of the fourth house in Kalamsa (D-16)*

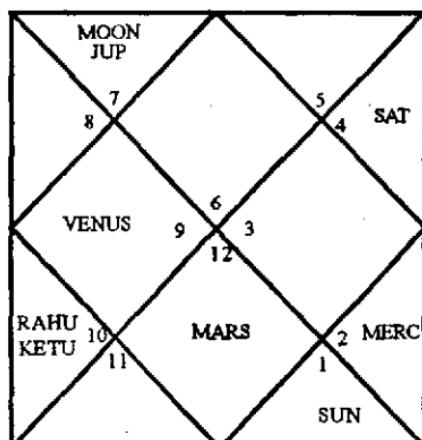
chart should be regularly propitiated for happiness and comfortable life. Till October 1997, when I felt he would purchase a second-hand car, he had various options before that, but only in October 1997 he was offered a contessa. The number of the Car when divided by twelve leaves a remainder of 12 (i.e. fully divisible) which is the same as his Arudha Lagna. His business has automatically started picking up.

**Chart 46. Male born on 16th July 1948 at 10.10' AM IST at Poona (18N34, 73E58)**

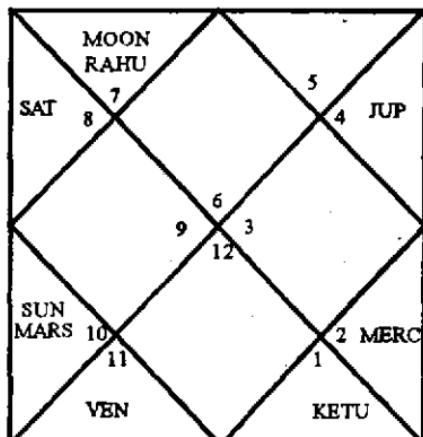
	RAHU		VEN MERC AL
		SAT SUN A4	
	CHART 46 MALR 16 07 1948 10 10' PM POONA		LAG
	JUP MOON	KETU	MARS



MARS	SUN	MERC	
		SAT	
RAHU KETU	KALAMSA D-16		
VEN		MOON JUP	LAG



	KETU	MERC	
VEN	RUDRAMSA JUP D-11		JUP
SUN MARS			
	SAT	MOON RAHU	LAG



In Chart 46, there is a *Gajakesari yoga* in the fourth house as its lord Mars is placed in the second house from lagna. This indicates the possession of a beautiful house and properties more so since Mars is also placed in the fourth from Arudha lagna as the fourth lord Mercury is in strength in AL. The native owns factory sheds which he hires out. The Arudha lagna has a powerful Mercury Venus conjunction in Gemini indicating the possession of fine vehicles.

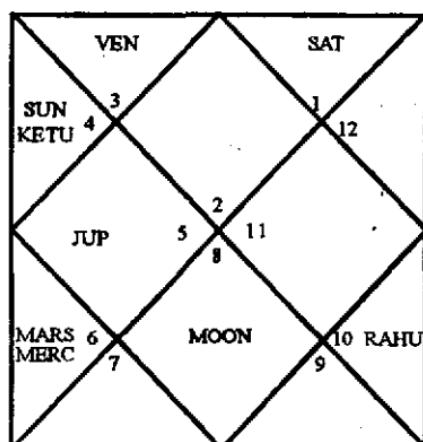
In the Kalamsa chart (D-16) Virgo rises with Mercury in the ninth house to show that luxuries of life will come from father (inheritance). The fourth house is Sagittarius with *yogakarak*. Venus in it confirming the possession of fine vehicles as the fourth lord Jupiter forms *Gajakesari Yog* with the Moon in the second house to show all luxuries of modern life. From the fourth house, the second Lord Saturn (a dire malefic for Sagittarius) is in the eighth house while Mars not only causes unobstructed malefic argala on Venus & fourth house but also aspects the ascendant and fourth house (by Rasi dristi).

In the Rudramsa chart (D-11) Venus is in the sixth house as the malefic lords of the 3rd, 6th and 8th

houses, Mars and Saturn, cause *papakartari yoga* on the fourth house. Jaimini teaches that in the Rudramsa, the sixth house should be examined for punishment and the eleventh house for death like suffering. Venus in the sixth house indicates punishment due to a weakness for the opposite sex. The native was warned to stay away from prostitutes as the stars had clearly warned that a severe punishment was coming. In February 1997 during the Vimsottari period of Venus dasa, Mars antar, Saturn pratyantar when he was heading towards his nocturnal addition, his car overturned. He survived, but the injury to his right hand was severe and had to be operated upon. The question posed was whether the hand would have to be amputated? The fourth house rules loss of arms as per Jaimini and we have the Saturn, Sun conjunction in Matrupada (A4-Cancer) pointing at the danger. This question was being posed as the pratyantar dasa of Saturn. However the Sun (Ista deva-Lord Siva) is also the lord of the ascendant and Cancer was aspected by Jupiter and Moon placed in the fourth house. With a silent prayer to Lord Siva I had replied that the arm would be saved but a few more operations will be required upto November 1997 when the antardasa of Mars ends. Keeping with my request the *Mahamritunjaya japa* was performed and the native recovered. After three surgeries his arm and right palm have had more than 95% recovery.

**7.6.1 Properties :** In the Chaturthamsa (D-4) of chart 46, the fourth house is Leo with *dhankarak* Jupiter placed in it. Unless the *dhankarak* Jupiter is well placed in Chaturthamsa, it is unlikely that the native can have wealth through properties. The second from the fourth house (& Jupiter) has Mars

	SAT	LAG	VEN
RAHU	D-4 CHATURTHAMSA OF CHART-46		SUN KETU
	MOON		JUP
			MARS MERC



and exalted Mercury. This argala indicating the possession of properties (*Mars-bhoomikarak*) and some of these will be of great commercial value (Mercury-business). Thus the combination confirms wealth through hiring out as well as using ones own commercial establishments. The native has four large factory spaces in the Okhla Industrial Area of Delhi and uses one for his own business. The ownership is guaranteed by the exalted Mercury (lordship of second and fifth house) and its placement in the fifth house (what one owns—the *Shristhana*). The hiring out of the buildings factory space is shown by the conjunction of the fourth lord Sun with Ketu (Grihakarak-buildings/factory space) in the third house (signing of agreements/contracts). The third house obstructs the argala of the fifth house and hence, during the period of leasing out the factory the native can not use it for his own purposes. *In this manner the effects of obstruction of argala are to be examined. If the obstruction is caused by functional benefics to the fourth house, there will be no problems with the tenants while functional malefics can give various problems.*

Venus, as the lord of chaturthamsa lagna plays a controlling role as it represents the native and shows

his ideals, views etc. regarding properties. Being in the second house, it shows his view as being purely wealth oriented. This has *subha argala* (benefic intervention) both on the ascendant as well as the fourth house thereby showing income from properties that will fill his coffers. Since this argala is unobstructed, this wealth will accrue unobstructed.

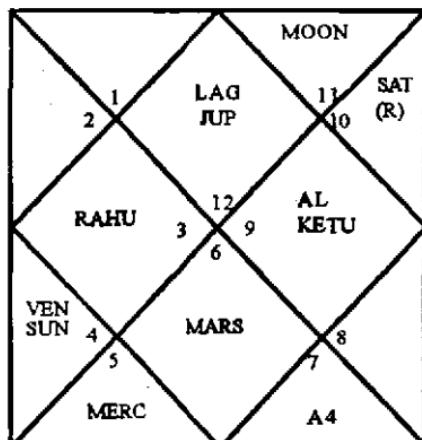
Mars as the seventh lord shows the tenants and it conjoins exalted Mercury while in mutual aspect with Venus (*Rasi dristi*). A debilitated Moon is in the seventh house aspected by the Sun, Saturn, Ketu & Rahu. This is a very bad situation. Mars is also the twelfth Lord and its aspect on Venus in the eleventh from the fourth house will tend to deplete revenues from properties. The argala of Mars on the fourth house brings back the properties under the control of the native i.e. the tenants leave. The native was warned that during *Sravana* (July - August 1997) in the dasa-antar of Venus-Mars in his 52nd year (of life) disaster would strike and some of the tenants will have death like suffering and may leave the factories.

Unfortunately, this happened as one tenant left, two suffered severe financial setbacks and the fourth had such a shock that he committed suicide.

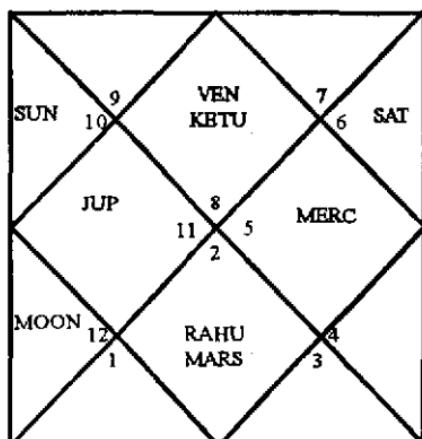
#### 7.6.2 Residence : Chart 47. Male born on 7th of August 1963 at 9.15' PM IST at Sambalpur, India.

In chart 47, the fourth house is Gemini afflicted by Rahu (exalted) as the fourth lord Mercury is *vargottama* in the sixth house. This is in aspect to the fifth lord Moon in the twelfth house. The ascendant lord is well placed in strength in the ascendant but in watery Pisces. This clearly indicates residence away from home but within the country. During the dasa of Jupiter the native stayed

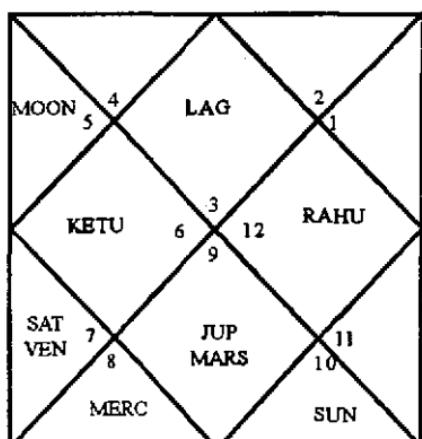
LAG JUP			RAHU
MOON	CHART 47 MALE 7.08.1963 9.15 PM IST SAMBALPUR		SUN VEN
SAT (R)			MERC
AL KETU	A4		MARS



MOON		MARS RAHU	
JUP	NAVAMSA D-9		
SUN			MERC
	LAG VEN KETU		SAT



RAHU			LAG
	CHATHURTHAMSA D-4		
SUN			MOON
JUP MARS	MERC	SAT VEN	KETU



at home and completed his education up to tenth standard (matriculation). Saturn is the twelfth lord, dispositor of Moon, placed in a movable sign and in

aspect of Venus. Even in Navamsa and chaturthamsa, Saturn conjoins Venus. Thus, Saturn dasa indicates change of residences away from home, but within the limits (India) set by Jupiter.

**Place of Birth :** The place of birth is seen from the fourth house and with exalted Rahu dominating, it shows birth in the house of maternal grandfather. *The navamsa lagna is used to indicate the general direction of the house or delivery room. Water signs show North, Fiery signs East, Airy signs west and Earthy signs South. Since the navamsa lagna is a water sign, north facing house/room with an East-West road or corridor is indicated.*

**Narayan Dasa in Chaturthamsa :** *In the chaturthamsa (D-4), the Narayana dasas begin from sign occupied by the lord of the fourth house in Rasi (D-1) chart. In chart 47, Pisces rises and the Lord of the fourth house (Gemini) is Mercury. Mercury is placed in Scorpio in Chaturthamsa. Hence Chaturthamsa Narayana Dasas begin from Scorpio. The periods of these dasas are obtained by treating the chaturthamsa chart independently and following the same method as outlined for chara dasas. The order of the dasas will be obtained by treating the first dasa sign as arambha rasi ( starting sign). In the present case the starting sign is Scorpio and the order of the dasas will be every sixth in reverse direction (refer to Jaiminis upadesa Sutras).*

During most of Scorpio dasa the native resided in the house of his maternal grandfather. With the advent of Gemini dasa up to 1969 the family was residing in small town that was the office for his father when in mining area. In 1969 his father left the government job to join the private sector near Rourkela (Orissa).

## Chaturthamsa Narayana Dasa

Dasa	Period	From	To
Scorpio	1	August'1963	1964
Gemini	5	1964	1969
Capricorn	4	1969	1973
Leo	7	1973	1980
Pisces	3	1980	1983
Libra	12	1983	1995
Taurus	5	1995	2000
Sagittarius	12	2000	2012
Cancer	11	2012	2023
Aquarius	5	2023	2028
Virgo	10	2028	2038
Aries	8	2038	2046

This job was for a period of four years during Capricorn dasa (1969-1973). Since Capricorn houses the Sun and its lord is exalted, very fine company bungalows were provided during this period. With the advent of Leo dasa, the family moved to Bhubaneswar (Moon : Bhubaneswari Devi) and the native stayed in Bhubaneswar for 7 years coinciding with Leo dasa (1973-1980) during which he completed his tenth standard Board exams. With the advent of Pisces dasa in 1980 and the beginning of Saturn dasa (vimsottari), the stage was set for leaving home for higher studies and true to the direction of

Rahu (S-W) in Pisces in D-4 chart the native travelled from Bhubaneswar to Bangalore for his pre-college (Plus two) studies in Science. This period of Pisces (1980-83) coincided with pre-college and was followed by Libra (1983-1995).

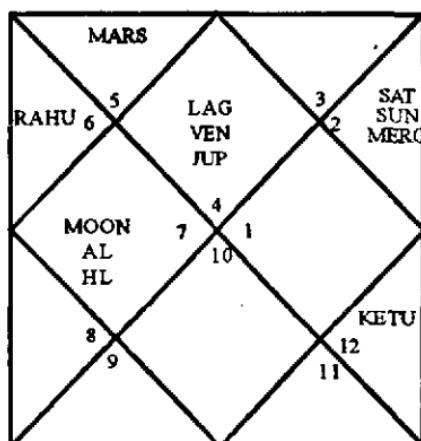
*The dasa of a sign can be divided in to three parts each controlled by the sign, its lord and the planet in the sign.* This is different from sub-periods which are of the twelve signs. Thus the period of Libra (1983-95) can be divided into 3 parts. These are controlled by Libra (1983-87), Venus (1987-91) and Saturn (1991-95). *During the dasa of a rasi, the direction is seen from it or its seventh house whichever is aspected by Jupiter, Mercury or the fourth lord.* Thus, during Libra controlling period (1983-87) in Libra dasa, the direction shall either be given from Aries or Libra. Aries is aspected by Mercury and the native travelled south (Mars) to study engineering in Madras (Aries). The course was for four years. *The sign occupied by the dasa sign Lord is called Paka rasi and the signs aspected by Paka rasi (Rasi dristi) are also seen for directions.* Thus during the Venus (Paka rasi-Libra) controlling period (1987-91), the direction can be obtained from the Paka-rasi Libra or the signs aspected by Libra i.e. Leo, Taurus or Aquarius. During the period 1987-1991, the native was in Bhubaneswar (Moon-Leo) for most of the time. During the last phase of Saturn in exaltation, the native travelled in the northern direction to reside in Delhi (1991-95) in connection with a job, and in the present Taurus dasa (1995-2000) he continues to reside in Delhi. The north-western direction of movement occurred due to the Moon and certain remedial measures the native had undertaken.

### 7.6.3 Kingdom (*Fame Due to Property*)

**Chart 48 : Sri Krisnaraja Wadiyar IV born on the 4th of June 1884 at 10.22' LMT at 12NO, 76E38'.**

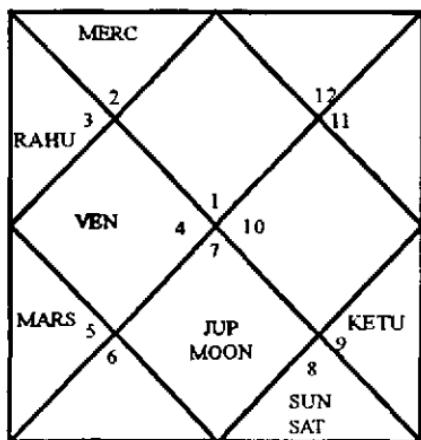
KETU		SAT SUN MERC	
			LAG VEN JUP
			MARS
		HL MOON AL	RAHU

CHART 48  
MALE 4.6.1884  
10.22' LMT  
12NO' 76 E 38'



	LAG	MERC	RAHU
			VEN
			MARS
KETU	SUN SAT	JUP MOON	

CHATHURTHAMSA  
D-4



Arudha Lagna : Libra (AL)

Hora Lagna : Libra (HL)

A king is famous because of his Kingdom. And what are the combinations that can give a Kingdom? The Moon (family) conjoining the Hora Lagna gives a powerful lineage and in strength can promise fame merely due to birth in a renowned family. The association of the Hora Lagna with the fourth house or lord gives properties. In chart 48, there is an exchange between the lords of ascendant and the fourth house. This

parivartan (exchange) yoga covers the lagna and Hora Lagna lords well. The Hora Lagna is in the fourth house with the Moon having unobstructed argala of Mars and aspected by Mars, Sun, Saturn and Mercury by Rasi dristi.

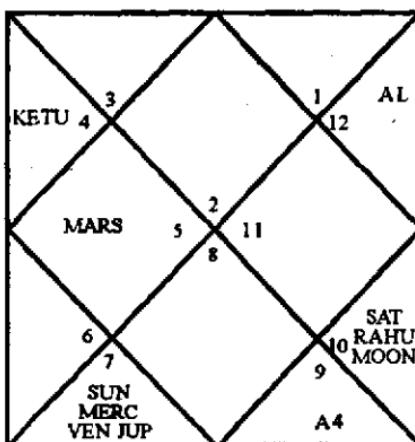
In the chaturthamsa (D-4 chart), Mercury is in the second house as the *parivartan yoga* between Venus and Moon persists involving the fourth and seventh houses. This is a powerful combination for properties and luxuries of every kind. The Gajakesari yoga between Jupiter and Moon has also persisted in the chaturthamsa. Mars as the lord of Chaturthamsa lagna is in the fifth house causing argala on the fourth house that is obstructed by Rahu placed in the twelfth from the fourth house. The conjunction of the ninth and fourth lords Moon and Jupiter in the seventh house show the paternal properties that will give fame due to its expanse. The fifth lord Sun (father) in the eighth (legacy) with Saturn (inheritance) show the inheritance of the same.

The strong position of the fourth lord in the chaturthamsa in a quadrant and its involvement in such powerful yogas with benefics indicates that the native will gain a lot from his motherland and will not have to wander to other places in search of a fortune. No doubt that these combination gave him the erstwhile kingdom of Mysore.

**7.7. Education :** The fourth house deals with formal education and the school where one is educated. The fifth house, being the second from it shows the knowledge gained (Karaka Jupiter). The ninth house rules highter education. We will be restricting the scope to basic education, informal learning and such other matters.

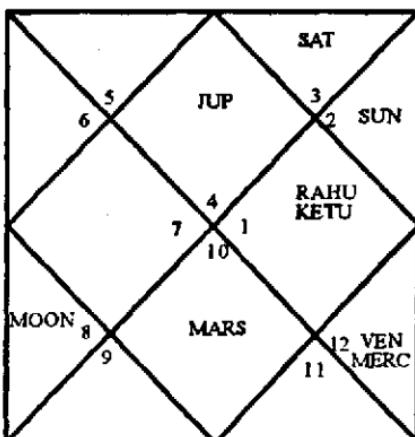
**Chart 49. Male born on 12th November 1934 at 6.15' PM IST at 20N29' 85E52'**

AL	LAG	
SAT RAHU MOON	CHART 49 MALE 12.11.1934 6.15' PM IST CUTTACK	KETU
A4	VEN MERC JUP SUN	MARS



VEN MERC	RAHU KETU	SUN	SAT
MARS		LAG JUP	
MOON			

D-24  
SIDDHAMSA



Atmakarak : Saturn

Matrupada : Sagittarius (A4)

Arudha Lagna : Pisces (AL)

The native of chart 49 was born in a poor brahmin family of Puri (Orissa) as is evident from the placement of the lord of Arudha lagna in the eighth from it and sixth from lagna. However, there are a number of interesting Rajyogas in the horoscope due to the presence of the four benefics in Libra. These include *Parijatha Yoga* (*labhesha*, *Vidyesha*, *Dhanesha yoga*) or the combination of the Lord of Gain (eleventh),

**education (fourth) and wealth (second).** This conjunction of Jupiter, Sun and Mercury has produced a powerful Rajyoga that promises rise in life (Sun attains neechabhang or cancellation of debility due to Mars in a quadrant in fourth house) due to education/learning. *Sharada yoga* is also seen with the Moon in quadrants to Mercury and placed in the first decanate of a movable sign. (In case the Moon was in a fixed or dual sign, it should be in the second/third drekkana respectively for the *sharada yoga*). Sharada is a name for the goddess of learning. This is further strengthened by the presence of the Matru-pada in a quadrant from Arudha lagna. Thus, the combinations indicate good education. Inspite of birth in a very poor family the native stood second in the board exams, qualified for scholarship assistance and became an engineer. The indications of the Rasi chart should be confirmed in the Siddhamsa (D-24).

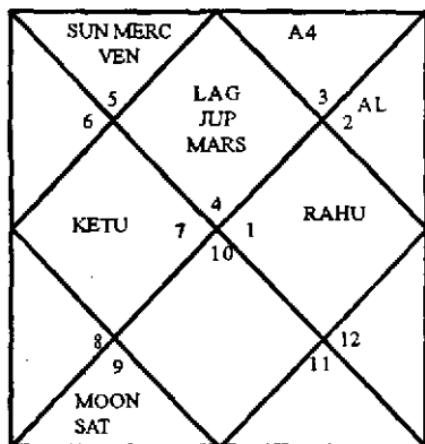
In the Siddhamsa, the Moon is in a fixed sign (stability of mind) as its dispositor (called *Subhapati*) is exalted and aspects lagna. This shows good mathematical and analytical skills and prepares the ground for a good scholar. The Sun, representing illumination, is also in a fixed sign as it's dispositor Venus is exalted in the ninth house of higher education with debilitated Mercury. Thus, Mercury gets neechabhang. The ninth lord and Karaka for knowledge Jupiter is exalted in the ascendant forming a *Dharmakarmadhipati Yoga* (DKY) with Mars that is excellent for higher education. Viewed from the fourth house (Libra), the Lord is exalted and its dispositor Jupiter is also exalted. The debilitated Moon in the

second house causes *papargala* (malefic intervention) that has *neechabhanga* but no obstruction. Thus, during the vimsottari dasa of the Moon, problems in education occurred and there was a danger of discontinuing studies. However, with the advent of Mars dasa, the native travelled a short distance to reside at his brother-in-law house and completed his education and later in Puri he finished his matriculation with flying colors.

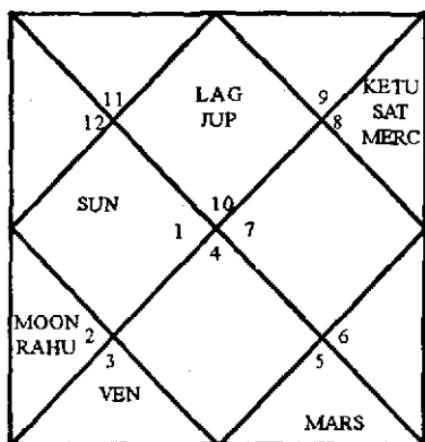
The Nodes are well placed in the tenth house and are aspected by Mars involved in the DKY. Thus, Rahu dasa gave the results of the yoga and the native received scholarship to complete his engineering. During Rahu-Saturn he was offered scholarship to pursue his Masters and Doctorate studies in the USA by the great philanthropic industrialist Shri G.D. Birla, but due to a tight financial situation at home the same had to be declined and he took up a job. Saturn is the Lord of 7th & 8th houses and a malefic for Cancer and is placed in the 12th house (foreign travel). Saturn also aspects the 9th house (higher education) and is a yogakarak reckoned from the fourth house Libra. Thus, this travel to a foreign country and higher studies would have proved to be a boon both for the native and the educational institute. However, the placement of Saturn in the eighth from the lagna lord (self) Moon (Family) led to the end of education.

# Chart 50. Sri Aurobindo born on 15th of August 1872 at Calcutta at 5 AM LMT

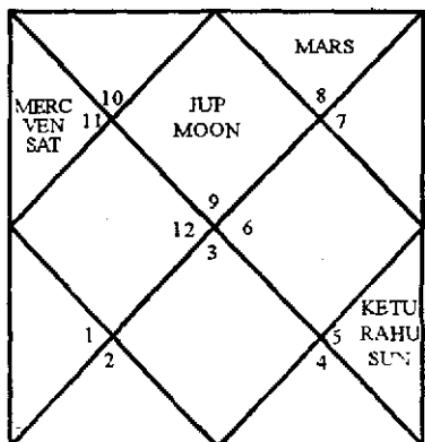
	RAHU	AL	A4
			LAG JUP MARS
	CHART 50 SRI AUROBINDO 15.8.1872 5 AM LMT 22 N 35 88 E 21		SUN VEN MERC
MOON SAT		KETU	



	SUN	MOON RAHU	VEN
		NAVAMSA D-9	
LAG JUP		MARS	
	KETU SAT MERC		



MERC VEN SAT	SIDDHAMSA (D-24)		
		KETU RAHU SUN	
LAG JUP MOON	MARS		



Lag 21.36	Sun 0.18 (DK)	Moon 5.31 (PUK)
Mars 5.22 (GK)	Merc 23.30 (AK)	Jup 21.35 (BK)
Ven 8.31 (PK)	Sat R 23.29 (AMK)	Rahu 16.37 (MK)
<b>Arudha Lagna (AL) : Taurus    Matru Aroodha (A4) : Gemini</b>		

In chart 50, the Arudha lagna is in Taurus with Rahu in the twelfth house. This is a specific combination for great religiosity and spiritualism. The Rasi chart (D-1) has a powerful *Dharmakarmadhipati Yoga* (DKY) in the ascendant producing great knowledge, learning and international fame due to Jupiter in Cancer. Jupiter is also in the ascendant in the Navamsa showing a genius intellect. In the Navamsa, the fifth house has the exalted Moon and Rahu. This coupled with Jupiter in the ascendant gives the ability for critical examination of scriptures and the production of masterpiece literature. His lifetime work "Savitri" is perhaps, the greatest prose in contemporary Indian literature.

In the Rasi chart, the lords of the eleventh, fourth and second houses are conjoined in the second in Leo (*Labhesha, Vidyeshia, Dhanesha Yoga or Parijatha Yoga*). This is a very powerful combination for learning and the native was very well educated and, against all odds, did compete and clear the ICS examination to serve as a bureaucrat in British India. In the Siddhamsa (D-24), there is a powerful *Gajakesari yoga* in the ascendant.

*Gajakesari yoga* in the first/Seventh house can give a lot of fame and in the Siddhamsa, this fame comes due to knowledge/learning. Jupiter as the ascendant and fourth lord shows good attachment towards learning. It is also the *subhapati* (dispositor of the Moon) placed in the ascendant showing that the

mind is inclined towards learning. The Sun is in a fixed own sign Leo in the ninth house with the nodes (foreign influence) and gave him higher studies for competitive examinations (ICS) in a foreign land. Venus generates a Vipareeta Rajyoga with Saturn in the third house (conjunction of the lords of sixth and third houses in the third). The conjunction of the Badhakesh Mercury with this combination removes all badhak (obstacles) in the path and the education is uninterrupted. The noteworthy placement is that of Mars the fifth Lord ruling knowledge in the twelfth house in Scorpio. It was during Mars dasa that his learning of the occult and mysticism, spiritualism and Yoga started in a strong way. This was supported by his most ardent disciple 'Sri Ma' who was born in Aries ascendant of Mars. The Moon, as the eighth lord in the ascendant also supports mysticism and occult Studies.

---

ॐ तत् सत्

---

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER VIII

### The Fifth House

8.1 The fifth house is a trine and is the sign determining future prospects on the basis of *poorvapunya*. It controls the middle age and matters pertaining to knowledge, learning, children, love, affection, authority/power and *bhakti* (prayer or mantra) are divined from it. Jupiter is the natural significator of all these matters and in addition, Venus signifies love and affection while the Sun/Mars would signify authority and power respectively. There are various paths for *deva upasana* (lit. worship/ spiritualism) of which the *bhakti*<sup>1</sup>/*gyana*<sup>2</sup> yoga is seen from the fifth house and Vimsamsa (D-20) chart. *Dharma* is seen from the ninth and Meditation from the twelfth house. Love and affection are seen from Venus and the Navamsa (D-9) chart where as Jupiter governs universal brotherhood (*Vasudeva Kutumba*). Power and authority are examined from the Dasamsa (D-10) and Panchamamsa (D-5) as well. Planets in the fifth house have a pronounced influence on the ascendant and can considerably alter the nature of the ascendant. It is for this reason most authorities have given similar results for planets in the first and fifth houses. In the fifth from Navamsa lagna or Karakamsa, the skill and intelligence of the native is seen and accordingly, his profession is shaped.

8.2 Planets in the fifth house have argala on the ascendant, and unless obstructed by more planets in

1. Bhakti : Path of devotion through love of a personal god.  
2. Gyana : Path of devotion through knowledge.

the ninth house, they can force matters on the native. In general, the planet in the fifth house should not be inimical to the planet in the ascendant. For example, if Jupiter is in the ascendant, Venus, Mercury, Saturn or Rahu in the fifth house can be quite disastrous as they will hinder the blessings of Jupiter. Instead the Sun, Moon or Mars will be very favourable.

Planets in the fifth leave their distinct impression in the chart. If the Sun is in the fifth, being a loner, it will give few children and will not be very beneficial for female children. Instead, Venus in the fifth favours female children, but can be very malefic for mother as it will be in the second from fourth house (ruling mother) and is a natural enemy of the *naisargika matrukarak* Moon. However, being the natural signifier of mother-tongue/motherland, it will make the native devoted to his nation. The Sun in the house of knowledge gives brilliance, creative abilities and imagination. The native is happy-go-lucky type and likes socialising as opposed to Saturn in the fifth that gives melancholia, loss or deprivation of children and stupidity. Mars in the fifth can cause loss of children and having papargala on the 7th house, by being in the eleventh from it, it causes domestic disharmony i.e. fight with spouse. Caesarian child birth is likely and its aspect on the eleventh house may cause fights/differences with friends. Thus, although the native is intelligent, he is brash and impulsive and is, often, the cause of his own problems. In this manner, the effect of a planet in the fifth house can be divined.

The nature of the deity worshipped is seen from the strongest planet in the fifth house. The Vedic deities of the planets are as follows : Sun - Shiva; Moon - Gauri/Parvati; Mars - Kartikeya/Skanda ;

Mercury-Visnu; Jupiter-Indra; Venus-Sachi, Lakshmi, Saturn-Brahma; Rahu-Durga/Simhika; Ketu- Ganapati. A very elaborate scheme of the Brahminical Dieties and other forms of worship of the Middle Ages in India is available in Prasna Marga. The Vedic Scheme of dieties has the sanction of Parasara and Jaimini. The entire gamut of remedial measures is controlled by the fifth house and is beyond the scope of this book. The above dieties should suffice for Hindoo's.

8.3 The placement of the fifth lord is crucial in determining the direction of life after marriage and upto middle age i.e. the period governing the birth of children and growing up. If the fifth lord is in the ascendant, the native is very intelligent, kind hearted and knowledgable. He could also have good knowledge of politics and other affairs connected with the Sun (Karak of the first house). The fifth lord in the second gives love for money and good finances. He may have a good voice and be a singer and will be well placed. Aspecting the eighth house from the second, it could bring in diseases and death. If the fifth lord is a natural malefic, it could be adverse for wealth. Having papa argala on the fourth house (i.e. being placed in the eleventh from the fourth), it could cause sorrow and general unhappiness.

Thus, the effects of the placement of the fifth lord in any house will be governed by the following :-

(i) Its nature as a natural benefic or malefic. Natural malefics are better off in dusthanas from the lagna i.e. 3rd, 6th, 8th or 12th house.

(ii) The matters connected with the house where the lord goes will be emphasised as the fifth lord will surely give knowledge of the field.

(iii) The houses on which the fifth lord has *subha/papa argala* (i.e. benefic/malefic intervention) shall be affected in a positive or negative manner.

(iv) The houses aspected by the fifth lord, both by planetary and sign sight (*graha/Rasi dristi*) shall give results during their dasa.

(v) The placement of the fifth lord from the Moon and Jupiter should be examined for self and children respectively. For example, if the fifth lord from lagna is placed in the second from the Moon sign, the native will be a good singer. If the said planet is a malefic and is connected with Mars and Mercury, there will be disease in the throat. Thus, the placement of the planet from the Moon sign is to be similarly viewed as it were from the ascendant.

For matters concerning children, the placement of the fifth lord and planets should be seen from Jupiter. If there are planets in strength from the Jupiter, they can indicate the number and nature of the children. The placement of the fifth lord from Jupiter will indicate the extent of gains from children etc.

**8.4. Mantra :** I have seen that many astrologers are quite free in the matter of prescription of mantras (sacred spells or mystical formulae). If the fifth lord does not have good relationship with the lagna lord, the propitiation of the fifth lord with spells could endanger the life of the children. Hence, the choice of the mantra should normally be in the lines taught by Maharishi Brighu as follows:

(i) The planet in the fifth house. If more than one is there, then the strongest planet shall show the

guiding mantra. For example, with the Sun in the fifth, Brighu Sutram advises worship of the Sun God. This could start with the monosyllable (*Beejakashara*) 'OM' or 'HRIM' to be followed by the *astakshari* and so on. In one Brighu chart with Gemini ascendant and badhak lord Jupiter in the fifth house the worship of Guru is advised. Thus, the first criteria for the choice of mantra for the whole life should be the planet in the fifth house.

(ii) The planet aspecting the fifth house should be chosen only if there are none in the fifth house.

(iii) If there are no planets occupying or aspecting the fifth house, then the mantra should be of the lord of the fifth house and only if it has a good relationship with the lord of lagna.

(iv) If in the above case, the lord of the fifth house does not have good *sambandha* with the lord of lagna, its dispositor should be chosen.

Similarly, during the periods of planets having nothing to do with the fifth house it's lord or mantra pada (A5), the prescription of mantras of the planet will be of no avail. There are various other matters specified in the texts like *Prasna Marga* (Translated by Dr. B.V. Raman) etc. The *Vimsamsa* (D-20) should be examined for worship.

8.5.1 There are umpteen rules in standard texts to judge the capability for procreation and the number of children. There is no substitute for hard work and the good astrologer should study all these texts. However, a few rules are discussed below which will show some of the principles involved.

(a) Natural benefic planets in the fifth house are not detrimental for children even if they own malefic houses like the sixth, eighth, twelfth etc.

(b) Similarly, natural malefic planets in the fifth are not conducive for happiness from children.

(c) If the fifth house is owned by either Venus or the Moon and is aspected or occupied by Venus or Moon, many children will be born. *The principle involved is the strength of the fluid element (Jala Tatwa) in the body.* Thus, it is a prerequisite to have strong fluid elements influencing the fifth house. If instead, fiery elements are present, remedial measures will be necessary.

(d) If the fifth house is Capricorn occupied by Saturn and Mars, the native has three daughters. If instead, this combination is in Aquarius in the fifth, the native has five children while in other sign, children will be denied. The combination of the two malefics Saturn and Mars can be very damaging for the fifth house in any sign, but in the fifth in signs owned by Saturn, the fifth lord is strong.

(e) If Jupiter is in the fifth house, there will be five sons of which, three survive. If Jupiter in the fifth is in Pisces very few children are seen while a stronger Jupiter in Sagittarius (moolatrikona) children are obtained with difficulty.

If Jupiter is even stronger by being in Cancer or Aquarius (Jupiter in Aquarius gives results akin to being in exaltation) in the fifth house, children will be denied. This is based on the principle of '*karaka bhava nyasa*' i.e. a natural signifier placed in the house damages the significations.

(f) If there are many malefics in the twelfth house, children may not be born. Malefics in the twelfth house deny physical felicity between the couple and hence children are not produced.

**8.5.2** In the matter of pregnancy, the saptamsa (D-7) holds the key. This has already been explained in detail in my book Maharishi Jaiminis Upadesa Sutras and a few examples have been added at the end of this chapter. Suffice is to say that the final result should be pronounced only after examining the Saptamsa chart as in some cases where the fifth lord is exalted and Jupiter is very strong in a quadrant, children have been denied. *The remedial measures in this case are seen from the Santana Tithi.* [The Santana Tithi is the difference in the longitude of the Sun and Moon multiplied five times each and divided by  $12^\circ$  after expunging multiples of  $360^\circ$ ]

**8.5.3.** *Posyaputra yoga* or the obtaining of a child, not one's own, is seen when the fifth house or lord is associated with the signs of Mercury or Saturn. If the fifth house is also conjoined or aspected by Saturn and Mandi, this is due to the denial of children. If, instead, the upapada or seventh house/lord associates with Rahu, this child could be due to marriage with a widow who already had children from the first marriage.

**8.5.4.** The denial of children could be due to curses incurred in the past birth. These have been elaborately listed in the Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra along with the remedial measures and include *Brahma*

*Shapa* (Curse of Priest/Astrologer), *Pitru shapa* (curse of father or elderly paternal relative), *Matru shapa* (curse of mother or her lineage) *Satru shapa* (curse of enemy) etc. Let us examine the *Brahma Shapa* to understand the underlying principles. The conditions for this curse are as follows :-

(a) Rahu in Pisces or Sagittarius : Rahu represents the curses of past birth and is hence, a karmic control planet. In the signs of Jupiter it shows the curse due to a Priest, Judge or a good astrologer etc.

(b) Jupiter should be conjoined or aspected by Mars and Saturn : Jupiter is debilitated in Capricorn owned by Saturn and exaltation sign of Mars. These planets aspecting Jupiter can block it to the extent of denying (Mars) or delaying (Saturn) the fruits of Jupiter (children). Simultaneously, the ninth lord should be in the eighth house to confirm the curse. If this condition is not fulfilled, remedial measures will help easily.

(c) Sun, Moon or Jupiter as the fifth lord, if placed in the eighth house with malefics. Jupiter, the karaka of the fifth is called *Brahmanaspati* (the fruits of Brahma) and hence, the *satwik* planets Sun, Moon or Jupiter will represent Saints, Brahmins (Priests) and learned men respectively whose placement in the eighth house (curse) with malefics will deny progeny.

(d) Jupiter in the fifth house conjoined or aspected by the sixth lord : The sixth house is the maraka for children and the association of its lord with Jupiter in the fifth house (already causing loss/

denial due to *karaka bhava nyasa*) will constitute a curse (sixth house—anger, enmity) from a Brahmin (Jupiter).

In this manner the type of curse can be understood and suitable remedial measures should be seen from the Brihat Parasara Hora Shastra. These curses can occur in any trine (1st, 5th or 9th House). If in the ninth house, they afflict the father and fortune of the native and if in the ascendant, they afflict the name and life of the native.

8.5.5 However before pronouncing a curse and its remedy, the astrologer should confirm that the chart is physically capable of procreation. Maharishi Jaimini has given two infallible methods to confirm this.

**(A) Deha :** This method is based on the Rasi Chart. Determine the Arudha Padas of the third and ninth house from the lagna and sun. The Arudha Padas of the third and ninth from the Sun (AS3 and AS9) constitute the ability to sustain an atma (soul) in the form of sperm i.e. the sperms should have life in them. The Arudha Padas of the third and ninth from lagna (A3 and A9) constitute the physical ability to procreate. If the Sun is in the 2nd, 6th, 8th or 12th houses from any of these padas, the same is damaged resulting in infertility. Similarly, if Venus and Mercury conjoin these padas they produce infertility. If either of the two padas is not damaged, childbirth is delayed and not denied. If the padas from lagna are afflicted as above, medical attention is required and the astrologer should not attempt remedial measures unnecessarily.

**(B) SAPTAMSA :** The Saptamsa has the final say

in the matter. If Saturn, Venus and Mercury are in trines alone, then the native is barren irrespective of all yogas in the birth chart. This is an overriding rule.

**8.6.1.** The timing of birth of individual children, their nature, abilities and fortune is seen in the saptamsa chart. This has been explained in detail in the Maharishi Jaimini Upadesa Sutras. The first child is seen from the fifth house counted zodiacally or reverse depending on whether the lagna is odd or even (some take *vimsapada/samapada* for this reckoning). The subsequent pregnancies are seen from every third house (*Manduka gati*). Thus, if an odd sign ascends in the saptamasa, the individual pregnancies are seen in the 5th (1st Pregnancy), 7th (2nd Pregnancy), 9th (3rd Pregnancy), 11th (4th Pregnancy) etc. If an even sign ascends in the saptamasa, the individual pregnancies are seen in the 9th house (1st Pregnancy), 7th (2nd Pregnancy), 5th (3rd Pregnancy), 3rd (4th Pregnancy) and so on.

The sex of the child is seen from the lord of the sign ruling the house of pregnancy. If the lord is exalted or conjoins male planets (Sun, Rahu, Jupiter, Mars) the issue is male. If the lord is debilitated or conjoins female planets (Moon, Ketu, Venus) the issue is female. Saturn and Mercury are eunuch planets, but I have found them to indicate female and male children respectively. If the lord of the house ruling the pregnancy is neither exalted nor debilitated nor conjoins other planets, then the sex of the child is seen from the nature of the sign occupied by it. All odd signs excepting Aquarius and Gemini are male birth signs while all even signs except Cancer and Pisces are female birth signs.

<b>Male birth Signs</b>	Aries, Cancer, Leo, Libra, Sagittarius and Pisces
<b>Female birth Signs</b>	Taurus, Gemini, Virgo, Scorpio, Capricorn & Aquarius

Details regarding the fortunes of individual children can be predicted by treating each of the signs occupied by the lord of the pregnancy as the lagna. For example, the sign occupied by the seventh lord should be treated as the lagna of the child from the second pregnancy. If the lord of the child has good *sambandha* (relations) with the lord of saptamsa lagna, there will be amicable relation between the parent and child. If the lord of any child is in the seventh from the saptamsa lagna, the said child will oppose the parent. If the lord of a child is in quadrant from the lord of saptamsa lagna, then the parent and child become *paraspara yogakaraka* (mutual co-workers). If the lord of the child, being a natural benefic, is placed in the third or sixth house from the saptamsa lagna or its lord, then the child shall be responsible for the defeat of the parents or the parent shall suffer loss of wealth etc. If the lord of the child is in the 12th house from the lord of saptamsa lagna, the child will reside in a foreign land away from the parent. In this manner the fortunes of individual children can be foretold. Similarly, the marriages of children are seen from the upapadas from the lord of the child. These principles can also be applied to the drekkana lagna for the co-borns.

The controlling house for children in male charts is the fifth house and in female charts is the ninth house. Thus, the maraka (killer) house in the male charts will be the sixth house (being the 2nd from

**fifth)** and in the female charts it will be the tenth house (being the second from the ninth). Thus, if the lord of a child is placed in these houses or conjoins the sixth/tenth lord or if the sixth/tenth lord is in the house of the child, the pregnancy maybe lost or the child may die.

8.6.2. For all child birth, the lord of the Saptamsa lagna holds, the key. If the lord is in the sixth/tenth house, the male/female native maybe averse to children. If the lord of saptamsa lagna associates with the eighth house, disease may result causing delay or denial of children. The planet governing the vimsottari dasa should have *subha argala* (benefic intervention) on the lord of saptamsa lagna or obstruct *papa argala*. Then only can childbirth occur during the dasa of the planet. [The Satyacharya principle of treating the dasa planet akin to lagna is used in this manner].

The antardasa planet should have some relationship with the lord of the child/pregnancy, or be placed in the trines, 7th or 12th from it. Thus the dasa lord takes the lord of saptamsa lagna to the antardasa lord who brings the particular child. This yoga results in childbirth. The pratyantar dasa in normally of a planet in trines to the saptamsa lagna who, invariably contributes the lagna of the child (timing the rising sign at the time of delivery).

*For a double confirmation, the learned astrologers would do well to prepare independant Narayan Dasas from the sign occupied by the lord of the seventh house (in rasi chart) in the Saptamsa.* For example, if Pisces is the ascendant in rasi (D-1) chart, the seventh lord is Mercury. The sign occupied by Mercury in the saptamsa will initiate the Narayan Dasas.

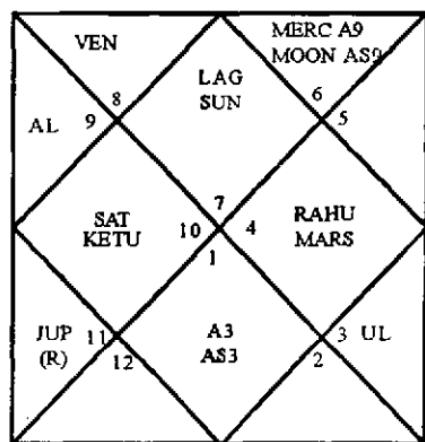
8.7. Power or the rise due to karma is seen in the Dasamsa (D-10) which has been dealt with separately. However, authority is seen from the fifth house and the Panchamamsa (D-5) Planets placed in strength in the Panchamamsa will give Rajayogas. The fifth house and ascendant in the D-5 chart should be examined for this purpose. The ascendancy to power and coronation are seen from this division. If the ascendant at the time of swearing in or coronation is a dusthana from Lagna, the power is lost easily.

## ILLUSTRATIONS

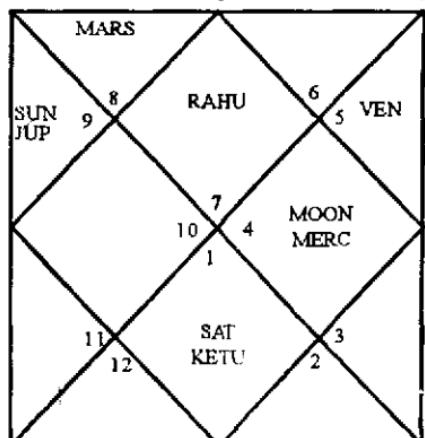
### 8.8. ADOPTION

**Chart 51. Male born on 27th October, 1862 at 5.20' AM IST at 84E47', 19 N 19'.**

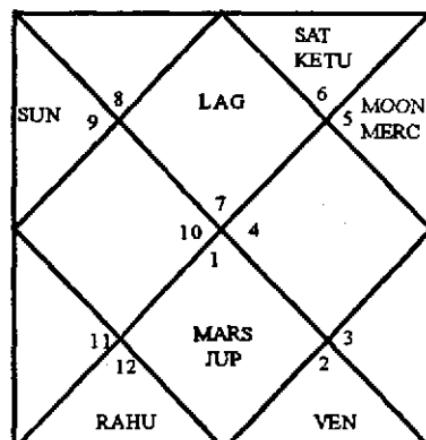
	AS3 A3		UL
JUP RX	CHART 51 MALE 27.10.1962 5.20' AM IST 84 E 47, 19 N 19		RAHU MARS
SAT KETU			
AL	VEN	LAG SUN	MERC MOON A9 AS9



	SAT KETU		
	NAVAMSZA D-9		MOON MERC
			VEN
JUP SUN	MARS	LAG RAHU	



RAHU	MARS JUP	VEN	
	SAPTAMSA D-7		MOON MERC
		MOON MERC	
SUN		LAG	SAT KETU



Lag  $2^{\circ} 11'$  Sun  $9^{\circ} 44'$  (PUK) Moon  $22^{\circ} 45'$  (AK)

Mars  $14^{\circ} 15'$  Merc  $22^{\circ} 37'$  (AMK) Jup  $9^{\circ} 29'$

Ven  $4^{\circ} 0'$  (DK) Sat  $11^{\circ} 40'$  (PK) Rahu  $10^{\circ} 50'$  (BK)

UL : Upapada Gemini AL : Arudha Lagna : Saggitarius

A3 : Bhratru Aroodha : Aries A9 : Bhagya Aroodha : Virgo

AS3 : Arudha of third house from Sun : Aries

AS9 : Arudha of ninth house from Sun : Virgo

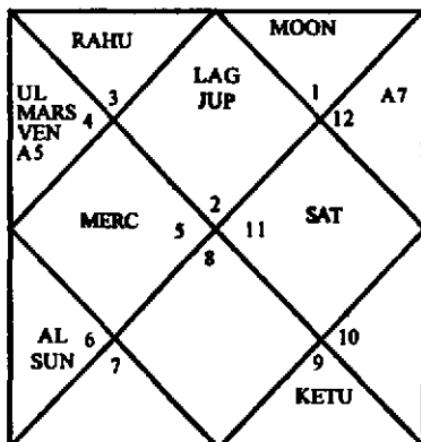
In Chart 51, the Sun is in the lowest degree of Libra and the fifth house has Jupiter in Aquarius (Akin to exaltation). Thus, there is a likelihood of absence of children. However, since Jupiter is retrograde, children should be adopted or obtained in abnormal circumstances. The Arudha of the third house from lagna (A3) and the Sun (AS3) is in Aries with the Sun in the 7th house therefrom showing procreative abilities. The Arudha of the ninth house from lagna (A9) and the Sun (AS9) are in Virgo conjoined Mercury and with the Sun is the second house from them showing infertility. Since the lagna is stronger than the seventh house, the results of A3 are expected to predominate over A9 and it is inferred that the native is fertile. Now, Jupiter in Aquarius shows absence of children but its retrogression and Saturn the fifth lord conjoining karmic planet Ketu shows children after remedial measures. The next natural step is to examine the marriage and here, the seventh lord Mars is debilitated in the tenth house.

(sudden marriage - own decision) with Rahu (widow). In the navamsa, Saturn and Ketu are in the seventh house as the seventh lord Mars is in the second house (2nd marriage) Scorpio showing that the lady he is to marry may be older than him or equal age and that she will marry a second time. As watery signs dominate both in Rasi and Navamsa for the 7th lord, she will be a brahmin. During Rahu dasa Mars antardasa, between 1987 to 1988, the native fell in love with his friends widowed sister-in-law. She was a brahmin. He secretly married her in a temple and with the advent of Jupiter dasa, he lived separately with her.

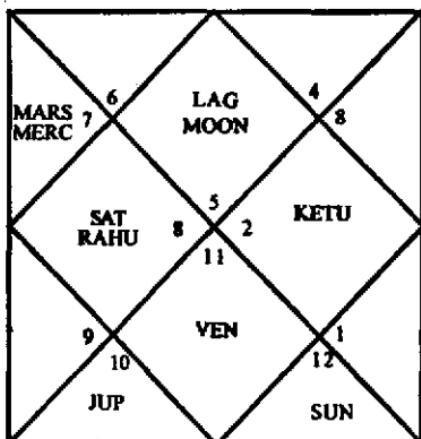
The Saptamsa also has Aquarius in the fifth house aspected by Mercury from Leo. The *Posya Putrayoga* is clearly indicated in the saptamsa and confirms the initial readings in the Rasi chart. Aquarius has two lords Rahu (in Pisces indicates Male) and Saturn (in Virgo with Ketu indicates female). Thus, the native will also adopt two children, one male and the other female of the widow whom he remarried. This marriage and adoption itself is the natural indication of the planets and remedial measure that was undertaken subsequently showed that since the 7th lord Mars conjoins Jupiter, a son would be born of the wedlock. This son was born during Jupiter dasa, Mercury antar. Although a little out of context, readers may note that the upapada is in Gemini with Rahu and Mars in the second from it. However the lord of Upapada was exalted and conjoined the second lord from upapada. i.e. Mercury and Moon conjoin in Virgo (Sri Krisna). The native was advised to go to Lord Jaggannath Krishna at Puri, Orissa and then the events unfolded and a badly damaged chart took a natural turn fulfilling all the karmic indications in a miraculous manner to fill his life with happiness of wife and children.

**Chart 52. Male born on 24.9.1964 at 10.14 p.m. IST at 82°E 8', 26°N 47'.**

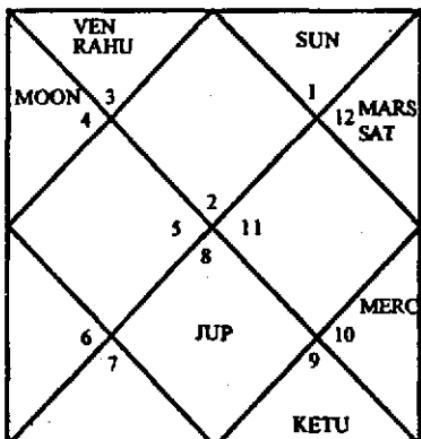
A7	MOON	LAG JUP	RAHU
SAT	CHART 52 MALE 24.9.1964 22.14' IST 82°E 8', 26°N 47'		UL MARS VEN A5
		MERC	
KETU		AL SUN	



SUN		KETU	
VEN	NAVAMSA D-9		
JUP			LAG MOON
	SAT RAHU	MARS MERC	



MARS SAT	SUN	LAG	VEN RAHU
	SAPTAMSA D-7		MOON
MERC			
KETU	JUP		



Arudha Lagna : AL : Virgo Mantra Aroodha : A5 : Cancer

Darapada : A7 : Pisces Upapada : UL : Cancer

Lag 24°40' Sun 24°40' (GK) Moon 16°30' (MK)

Mars 12°25' (PK) Merc 22° 25' (BK) Jup 2° 36' (R) (DK)

Ven 24° 13' (AMK) Sat 6°9(R)' (PUK) Rahu 3°49' (AK)

In Chart 52, the Sun is in the fifth house indicating few children, chiefly male and is involved in a powerful *parivartan yoga* with Mercury involving the fourth and fifth houses. This is a Rajyoga indicating great rise in life through political patronage and wealth after the birth of a Son. These initial readings are further confirmed by the presence of Arudha lagna (AL) in the fifth house in Virgo. However, the fifth house is Virgo as its lord Mercury is in mutual aspect with Saturn. This hints at the possibility of *Posya Putra Yoga* and the Saptamsa (D-7) should be checked. In the Saptamsa, Virgo is the fifth house aspected by Saturn and Mars from Pisces indicating the possibility of one adopted son. Since Taurus is in the ascendant and is an even sign, the counting should be in the reverse for individual pregnancies. The fifth house counted in the reverse will be the ninth house Capricorn with Mercury confirming *Posya Putra Yoga*. The sex of this first adopted child is seen from the lord of Capricorn (Saturn). Saturn is in Pisces (Male) conjoining Mars (Male). Hence, the first child will be an adopted son. Now, why will the couple adopt a child when Jupiter in the ascendant in Rasi (D-1) chart can remove all *putra Dosha*? The seventh lord Mars is debilitated in the third house hinting at a love marriage. Its conjunction with Venus in the upapada confirms the love marriage. With Mercury in the second aspected by Saturn, this is sure to happen. In the navamsa, the seventh lord Saturn conjoins debilitated Rahu in Scorpio indicating marriage with

a widow. The seventh lord from *naisargika darakarak* Venus is Saturn and is placed in strength in Aquarius in Rasi and conjoins Rahu in Navamsa (D-9) to again confirm this marriage. Since both the Rasi and Navamsa occupied by Saturn are fixed, the wife will be staying in a close-by place. The *chara darakarak* (temporary spouse signifier) is Jupiter, placed in debility in Capricorn in Navamsa indicating that the spouse will have to go through a turbulent period of death of first husband etc. before this marriage. All the readings of the fifth from lagna are also applicable to the fifth from Jupiter to confirm the adopted son. Thus marriage with a widow and having a son already born from her are indicated. This event can be timed from beneficial relations to the upapada and the twelfth house. The Moon in the twelfth will surely give marriage during its dasa from December 1985 to December, 1995. The Moon has the subhargala of Jupiter, Venus and Mercury, while the argala of Jupiter and Venus are unobstructed, that of Mercury is obstructed only by Ketu. Since the argala of Mercury (5th) and its obstruction by Ketu (9th) are equal, they generate a *bandhana yoga* of sorts. Again, the *papargala* (malefic intervention) of Saturn (11th) on the Moon is equally obstructed by Rahu (3rd) generating a *bandhana yoga*.

From the ascendant, the *papargala* of Rahu (2nd) on Lagna and *darakarak* Jupiter is equally obstructed by the Moon (12th). Thus, with support, the Moon in the twelfth will destroy the evil of Rahu in the second house. The Subhargala of Mercury both on the lagna and DK (Jupiter) is obstructed by Saturn while the subhargala of Mercury on Upapada is obstructed by Rahu. Thus, in spite of seeing many eligible girls

during the dasa-antar of Moon-Mercury, the native could not marry. It was only in Moon-Venus dasa-antar in his 31st year that the native married. Venus is in the upapada and was in trines to the *Sudarshan chakra dasa rasi* (31st year - 7th house Scorpio). Scorpio also has Saturn & Rahu in navamsa.

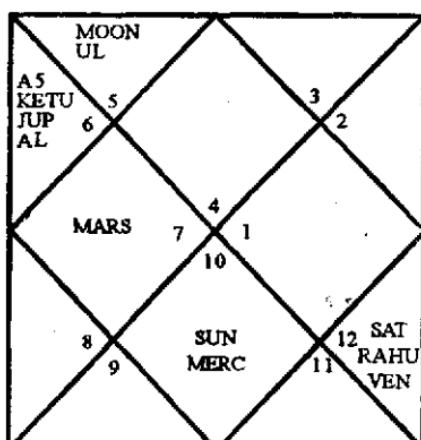
In the saptamsa, the Rahu-Ketu axis is in the 2nd and 8th houses and should have limited the number of children to only one had it not been for the Jupiter in ascendant (D-1) and the conjunction of the 7th lord in D-7 chart with the adopted son (Saturn). The second child in D-7 chart is seen from the third from the 9th house in the reverse direction i.e. the 7th house and its lord Mars conjoins Saturn (Female). The second child or first issue of the native was born in Moon-Sun-Mercury, dasa-antar-pratyantar and was a female (girl child). The next issue is seen from the third from seventh house in reverse or the fifth house. Its lord Mercury is in Capricorn and has the Venus, lagna lord in the sixth house (*Maran karaka*) when Venus becomes lord of saptamsa lagna, the issues (planets) placed in the eighth from it cannot survive unless conjoined Ketu (*Ganapati*) as these issues will have venus in the *marankarak sthana*. Then either the child or father will survive. The next issue is seen from the third from the fifth house in the reverse i.e. the third house. This has the Moon in Cancer and a boy child was born, as expected in Mars-Rahu-Mercury (Dasa-antar-pratyantar). The dasa lord aspects the saptamsa lagna lord Venus and can give children. The anatardasa is decided from the lord of the issue (in this case Moon). The planets in trines to the Moon or its 7th or 12th house can give this child Rahu

qualifies, besides having argala on Mars (the dasa planet). Ketu obstructs the argala of Rahu, but Venus with Rahu removes the obstruction. Thus the child was born in Mars-Rahu. The pratyantardasa is normally decided from the planets in trines to the saptamsa lagna. Mercury in the ninth house is qualified and gives children in its pratyantar dasa. *Thus, in timing events for childbirth, the following rules should be borne in mind :-*

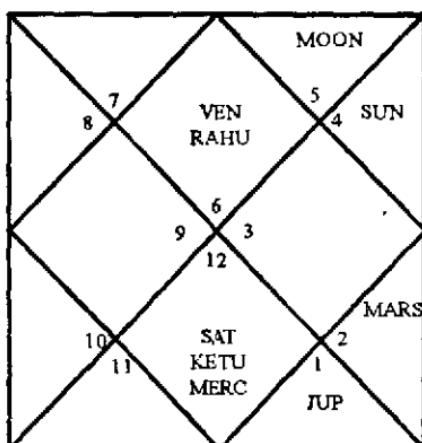
- (i) *The dasa lord should be related to saptamsa lagna or have argala (unobstructed) on dasa lord. In case the obstruction is equal in strength to the argala then remedial measures will work during the dasa.*
- (ii) *The antardasa lord should be seen from the trines to the lord of the issue or its 7th or 12th house, or strong argalas.*
- (iii) *The pratyantar dasa lord should be seen from the saptamsa lagna, its trines and other such beneficial houses for child birth.*

**Chart 53. Female born on 4th February 1969 at 16.24' Hrs, at Janakpur (Nepal) (86 EO, 26N43')**

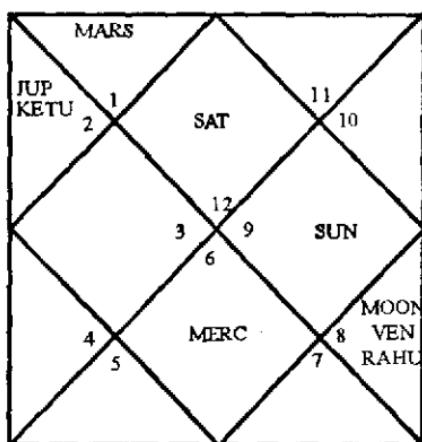
SAT RAHU Venus			
	CHART 53 FEMALE 4.2.1969 16.24' HRS 86 E 0 26 N 43'	LAG	
SUN MERC		MOON UL	
	MARS	KETU JUP AL AS	



SAT KETU MERC	JUP	MARS	
		NAVAMSA D-9	SUN
			MOON
			LAG VEN RAHU



LAG SAT	MARS	JUP KETU	
	SEPTAMSASA D-7		
SUN	MOON VEN RAHU		MERC



Arudha Lagna (AL) : Virgo   Upapada Lagna (UL) : Leo  
 Mantraroodha (A5) : Virgo

Lag $8^{\circ}37'$	Sun $22^{\circ}2'$ (BK)	Moon $14^{\circ}3'$ (PK)
Mars $26^{\circ}28'$ (AMK)	Merc $9^{\circ}9'$ (R) (GK)	Jup $12^{\circ}16'$ (R) (PUK)
Ven $8^{\circ}44'$ (DK)	Sat $27^{\circ}3'$ (AK)	Rahu $9^{\circ}21'$ (MK)

Chart 53 is the spouse of chart 52.

The seventh lord from lagna is Saturn placed in the 9th house (rich husband) conjoined Rahu and Venus. This generates a dangerous yoga for destruction of spouse (Rahu & Saturn conjoining 7th Lord & Venus in the ninth house). The presence of the second lord Sun and third lord Mercury is also not beneficial

for the seventh. The upapada is in Leo (second house-wealth) conjoined the Moon showing that the first marriage will be in a wealthy family. The length of married life is seen from the second lord from upapada lagna (UL) or the planets in the second. The second house is Virgo with its lord Mercury in debility in Navamsa while the sign is subject to a disastrous *Guru-chandala yoga* of Jupiter and Ketu aspected by the *Dara Nasa Yoga* of Saturn, Rahu & Venus from Pisces. The Marriage should be timed from upapada and the 7th house in Rasi and Navamsa and occurred in the Dasa-antar-pratyantar of Sun-Jupiter-Saturn. Due to the *Guru-chandal yoga*, she was cheated into marriage with a man already suffering from Cancer. However in the true Indian tradition she remained with her husband and even agreed to have children from him.

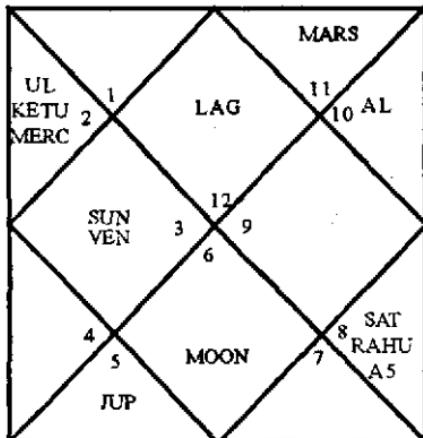
In the Saptamsa (D-7) chart, the even sign Pisces rises and the counting for individual pregnancies should be in the reverse direction. The fifth house counted in the reverse is Scorpio having two lords Mars & Ketu placed in Aries and Taurus respectively. Unlike *Purush Jataka*, in *Stri Jataka*, the ninth house becomes the primary controller of children and the tenth house becomes the *maraka* for children. The tenth house in Sagittarius and its lord Jupiter, if ill placed can terminate pregnancies. Now, between Aries & Taurus, the latter is stronger and Ketu will determine the issue. In conjunction with Jupiter it causes *chandal yoga* and the pregnancy was aborted. This occurred in Sun-Saturn dasa-antar. The second issue is seen from the seventh house (3rd from 9th house in reverse direction) and its lord Mercury is

exalted (son) in Virgo. With the advent of Sun-Mercury dasa-antar, she was carrying this issue. We have already seen how Mercury in debility in Navamsa shall terminate the life of the husband and this happened in March' 1992 during Mercury antardasa of the Sun's dasa. However, since she had already made a promise to her dying husband, she carried and delivered the child towards the end of Sun-Mercury period on a Wednesday. Her sacrifice and forebearance won her the admiration of the community and the native of chart-52 came forward to remarry her. The second marriage is seen from the eighth house from upapada lagna i.e. Pisces. Among the three planets in it, Venus is the strongest and determines her second husbands ascendant (Taurus is the ascendant of chart 52).

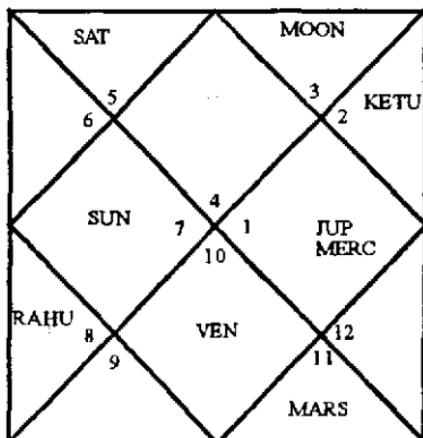
The first pregnancy from second husband will be her third pregnancy. This is seen from the fifth house in D-7 Chart (3rd from 7th house in reverse direction). Its lord Moon is in Scorpio (Female) conjoined Venus (Female) and debilitated Rahu (Female). Thus, the first issue after remarriage was a girl. The next pregnancy is seen from the 3rd from the 5th house in reverse i.e. 3rd house Taurus. Taurus is conjoined the 10th Lord Jupiter and Ketu. This pregnancy was terminated/aborted. The next pregnancy should not have normally occurred due to the Rahu-Ketu axis, but due to Jupiter also being the lagna lord and lord of last pregnancy with Ketu, it gave a son. [Normally for determination of sex of child, the chart of Father is a better indicator].

**Chart 54. Male born on 16th June 1956 at 11.45' PM IST at Calcutta.**

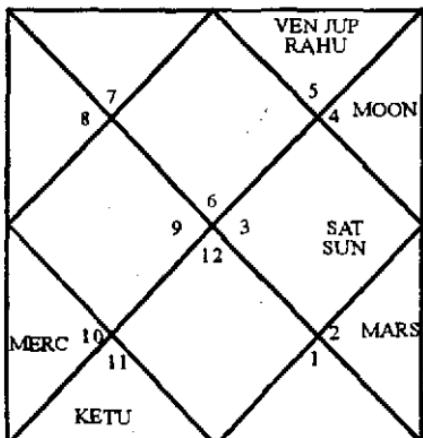
LAG		MERC KETU UL	VEN SUN
MARS	CHART 54 16.6.1956 (MALE 11.45' PM IST 22 N 35, 88 E 23'		
AL			JUP
SAT A5 RAHU			MON



	JUP MERC	KETU	MOON
MARS	NAVAMSA D-9		LAG
VEN			SAT
RAHU	SUN		



		MARS	SAT SUN
KETU	SAPTAMSA D-7		MOON
MERC			VEN JUP RAHU
			LAG



Arudha lagna AL : Capricorn ; Upapada lagna UL : Taurus;  
Mantrarudha A5 : Scorpio

In Chart 54, the fifth house is Cancer and its lord Moon is placed in a Mercurial sign (Virgo) in a quadrant. There are no planets in the fifth house. In the navamsa, the Moon is in Gemini (mercurial sign). Counting from Gemini to Virgo we have four signs i.e. the Moon has to gain three navamsas to reach Virgo or upto three children should be anticipated. The fifth from Jupiter is Sagittarius aspected by the Sun & Venus from Gemini and also the Moon (by Rasi dristi) indicating upto three children.

In the Saptamsa (D-7 Chart), an even sign Virgo rises indicating the counting for pregnancies/issues should be in the reverse. The first issue (5th house in reverse or 9th house Taurus) is ruled by Venus and since it conjoins Jupiter (Male) is Leo (Male), the masculine factors dominate to indicate a son. The next issue (7th Lord Jupiter) is also in the twelfth house Leo (Male) and conjoins Venus (Female) to indicate a female issue. Thus, the native had two issues, one son and one daughter from his first marriage. Note that the Rahu-Ketu axis is along the 6th-12th houses to limit the number of issues to two only (9th house & 7th house respectively).

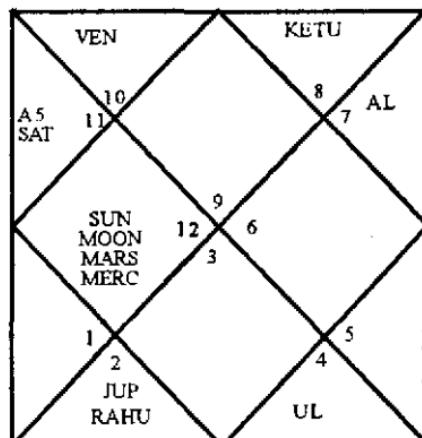
The upapada is in Taurus conjoined the 7th lord Mercury. It has two planets viz. Sun and Venus in the second house. The Sun is in debilitated navamsa indicating early loss of wife due to ill-health. The natives first wife suddenly developed a strong mental disease during Jup-Jup dasa-antardasa. The death cause is seen from the third house from upapada or *chara darakarak*. The third from UL is vacant as its lord Moon shows mental affliction, whereas the third

from the Sun (*Chara darakarak*) has Jupiter showing sorrow or melancholy and lack of appetite. In the navamsa, the Sun is debilitated in Libra and Sagittarius in the third from it is vacant indicating that the immediate cause of death will be fall from a height. This occurred in Jupiter dasa-Saturn antar-Saturn pratyantar. Being in the seventh from upapada in the company of a debilitated Rahu in Scorpio, Saturn would not hesitate to do this act. As the seventh lord in navamsa in the second house (2nd marriage), it is to bring into wedlock a remarried woman. In the Saptamsa (D-7) the fifth sign from Virgo is Capricorn ruled by Saturn. Since this crosses the Rahu-Ketu axis, it shows adoption and since Saturn conjoins the Sun, it shows a male child. The natives second marriage was with a divorced lady who had a son from the first wedding. The native has adopted the child and they are a happy family now.

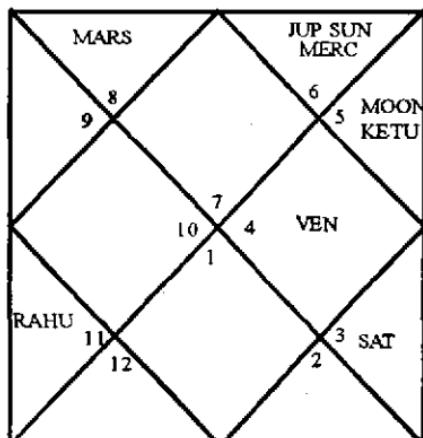
#### 8.9. INFANTILE DEATH OF CHILDREN.

**Chart 55. Male born on 22nd March 1966 at 2.07' AM IST at Jabalpur (23 N 10, 79 E 59).**

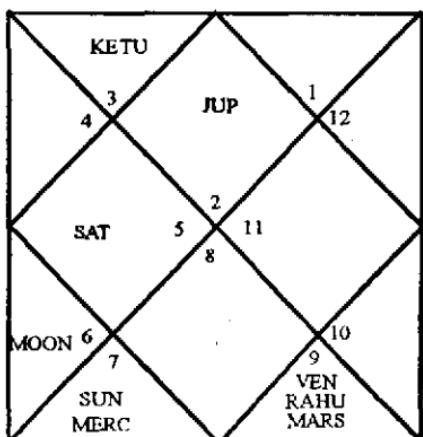
SUN MOON MARS MERC		JUP RAHU	
A5 SAT	CHART 55 MALE 22.3.66 2.07 IST JABALPUR		UL
VEN			
LAG	KETU	AL	



		SAT
RAHU	NAVAMSA D-9	VEN
		MOON KETU
MARS	LAG	JUP SUN MERC



	LAG JUP	KETU
	SAPTAMSA D-7	
		SAT
VEN RAHU MARS	SUN MERC	MOON



In 1996, a couple met the scribe and showed this chart (of the male). They had lost faith in Astrology and had visited at the insistence of a friend.

The fifth house from lagna is unoccupied but subject to both, a papakartari yog and a subhakartari yog. The fifth lord Mars conjoins Moon. The janma tithi being *Amavasya* (*Krisna 15*) the Moon will give results akin to Rahu and can be very dangerous. The fifth from Arudha lagna (AL) has Saturn indicating sorrow related to children. The Mantra Arudha (A5) is in Aquarius afflicted by Saturn. Parasara has taught that the *Gauna Pada* (Upapada-UL) should be auspicious for all matters of spouse and children. Although the upapada is in Cancer a fruitful sign, its lord the Moon is very weak

having the *roopa* (face) of Rahu due to Amavasya tithi and is afflicted by the Sun and Mars. In the Saptamsa, Taurus is in the ascendant and the count should normally be in the reverse direction. However, its lord Venus is involved in a *parivartan yog* (exchange-alteration of views, readings, nature etc) with Jupiter. Since the signs involved are Sagittarius and Taurus, due to the exchange, the counting of houses for issues will follow the order of Sagittarius (Zodiacal count) instead of Taurus (reverse count). This is an important principle in understanding the implications of *parivartan yog*. Thus, the first issue will be seen from Virgo instead of Capricorn. Mercury being the lord of the fifth house is in a fruitful sign Libra, but in the sixth house and conjoined debilitated Sun (female due to debility). *The sixth house is a marak place for children in male charts and only Venus placed here can survive although born prematurely in the 7th month.*

In view of the above, I ventured that their first issue would be a female and may suffer from severe ill-health or have *balarista yogas* in the chart. The look on the faces of the couple was enough to tell me that a point had been won for Vedic Astrology. The gentleman admitted that he had just recently lost his 4-month old daughter within a few days after shifting to Delhi from Madhya Pradesh (North direction travel-Mercury).

Now, the 7th Lord Mars (ruling the second issue) is conjoined Rahu (Male) and Venus (Female) in Sagittarius (Male). Even if, due to the *parivartan yog*, the effect will be like the conjunction of Rahu, Mars and Jupiter in Taurus and a male issue was predicted. Thus, both ways only a male child is seen. The *pratyantar dasa* would be of the Moon (in the fifth house) fixing the lagna as Cancer for the child. I advised the native to keep a

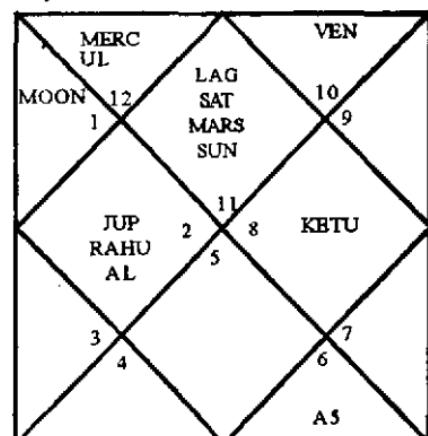
fast on all Mondays and propitiate Lord Siva with the *Panchakshari Mantra* as the upapada was in Cancer. If this was done sincerely, the second issue, a male child would be born in Cancer Rasi (expected nakshatra was Aslesha whose deity is Rahu as the tithi of the moon was amavasya). A few months later the jubilant father came to give the good news of the birth of the son with sweets. The child (male) was born in Cancer Lagna, Cancer Rasi, Aslesha nakshatra. Lord Siva had answered their prayers and a "famous" son was born.

### 8.10. PREDICTING BIRTH OF CHILDREN

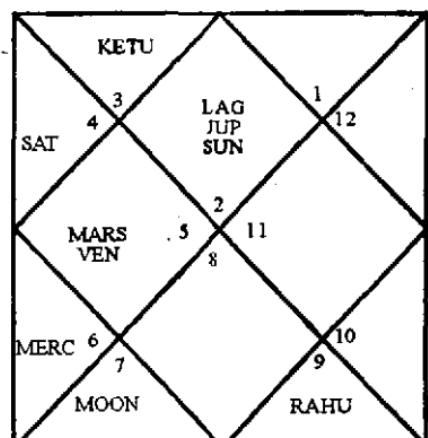
**Chart 56. Male born on 27th February 1966 at 6.55'AM at Kanjeshari (29N28', 77E44').**

UL MERC	MOON	JUP RAHU AL	
LAG SAT MARS SUN			
VEN			
KETU		A5	

CHART 56 MALE  
27.2.1966  
6.55 AM IST 29 N 28  
77 E 44



		LAG JUP SUN	KETU
		SAPTAMSA D-7	SAT
			MARS VEN
RAHU		MOON	MERC



**Arudha Lagna (AL); Taurus Upapada Lagna (UL); Pisces Mantra Aroodha (A5) Virgo.**

In Chart 56, the fifth house from Lagna and Arudha Lagna is vacant and its lord Mercury is debilitated. *Neechabhanga* (cancellation of debility) is brought about by Jupiter in a quadrant from the ascendant. Jupiter also destroys the *Kalasarp yog* to form the *Mahapadma yog*. Thus, the name, fame etc promised in the ascendant shall begin to materialise after 30 years of age (Jup) and will reach great proportions after 43 years (Rahu-Ketu). In the saptamsa (D-7 chart), Taurus an even sign is in the ascendant indicating reverse count. However, there is a parivartan yog (exchange of signs) between the Sun and Venus involving Taurus and Leo. Hence the count shall be zodiacal as given by Leo instead of reverse as given by Taurus. Mercury is exalted in the fifth house indicating that the first issue is a son (name Narayana or Sri Visnu the *Ista Devata* of Mercury. The *astakshari mantra* OM NAMO NARAYANAYA has the power to exalt mercury). The second issue is seen from the seventh house and its Lord Mars conjoins Venus to indicate a female issue.

### TIMING BIRTH OF SECOND ISSUE

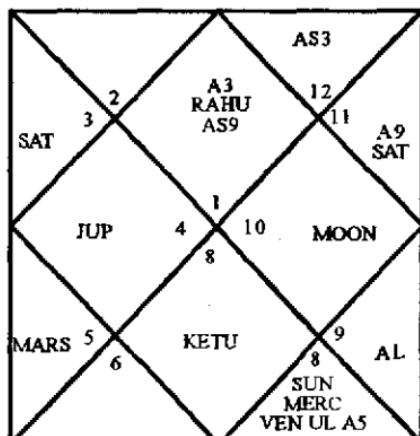
In view of the parivartan yog, the temporary ascendant for timing the birth of children should be taken as Leo. The lagna lord of saptamsa is Venus having the argala of Rahu and also aspected by it. Thus, Rahu dasa can give children. Venus is also is Leo the temporary ascendant (paka lagna). The seventh Lord Mars is conjoined Venus, has the argala of Mercury, Rahu & Ketu. Thus, Mercury is qualified to give the daughter. Although Mercury is obstructed by Saturn, in view of the exaltation, the obstruction is

removed. The pratyantar is to be decided from the trines to lagna and, in this case *paka lagna*, due to the *parivartan yog*. Thus, Mars, Venus or Rahu can give the issue in its pratyantar. Since the antardasa is to be of Mercury, the pratyantar of Rahu in the fourth from it (argala) is preferred to Mars or Venus in the twelfth house from it. Thus, the dasa-antar-pratyantar (Vimsottari) is Rahu-Mercury-Rahu between 25th October 1997 and 13th March 1998. The month and tithi of birth can be learnt from standard texts. The Lagna is to be decided from the trines to the saptamsa lagna or its lord whichever is stronger. Lagna is stronger in saptamsa due to Jupiter and amongst its trines, for the second issue, Taurus is stronger than Virgo being a Kendra to the 7th Lord Mars. In Taurus, there are two planets Sun and Jupiter and the latter is likely to determine the ascendant of the issue as it is the contributer of strength to Taurus. Among the two signs of Jupiter, Pisces is likely. The daughter predicted was born on 9th November 1997 in Kumbha Rasi Satabhisa Star in Pisces ascendant.

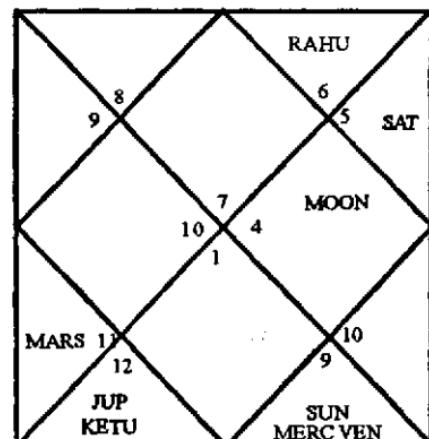
### 8.11. INFERTILITY

Chart 57 : Female born on 17th November 1966 at 5 PM at 77 E 13', 31 N 6'

AS3	A3 LAG RAHU AS9		SAT
A9 SAT		JUP	
MOON	CHART 57 FEMALE 17.11.1966 5 PM 77 E 13' 31 N 6		MARS
AL	SUN A5 VEN UL MERC	KETU	



JUP KETU		SUN MERC VEN	
MARS	SAPTAMSA D-7	MOON	
		SAT	
		LAG	RAHU



Arudha Lagna : Sagittarius (AT) Mantrarudha : A5 : Scorpio  
Upapada UL : Scorpio

Lag  $25^{\circ}50'$  Sun  $1^{\circ}16'$  (GK) Moon  $2^{\circ}38'$  (PUK)  
 Mars  $27^{\circ}29'$  (AMK) Merc  $1^{\circ}13'$  (R) (DK) Jup  $11^{\circ}3'$  (BK)  
 Ven  $3^{\circ}22'$  (PK) Sat  $29^{\circ}35'$  (R) (AK) Rahu  $22^{\circ}17'$  (MK).  
 A3 : Bratri Arudha from Lagna; A9 : Bhagya Arudha from Lagna; AS3 : Bhratri Arudha from Sun;  
 AS9 : Bhagya Arudha from Sun

Narayan Dasa : Chart 57

Dasa	Period	From	To
Aries	4	Nov. 1966	1970
Taurus	6	1970	1976
Gemini	5	1976	1981
Cancer	6	1981	1987
Leo	9	1987	1996
Virgo	10	1996	2006

In Chart 57, the fifth lord Sun is in the eighth house with malefics Mercury & Venus. Mercury & Venus are not natural malefics, but malefics for child both as they tend to obstruct the natural putrakarak Jupiter. Hence, the placement of Saturn, Venus or Mercury in trines to saptamsa lagna can deny children. The *parivartan yog* between the Sun and Mars

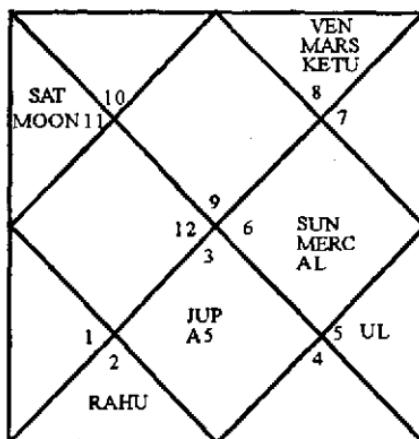
(fiery planets) involving the fifth and eighth houses constitutes a Duryoga (malefic combination) constituting the curse of a Brahmin that can deny children. Out of the four factors of Arudha of the 3rd and 9th houses from lagna and the Sun, A3 and AS9 are in Aries with the Sun in the eighth from it conjoined Venus & Mercury indicating that the native could be barren. In the Saptamsa (D-7), fiery Mars is again in the fifth house in Aquarius. The Lagna Lord Venus is in the 8th house (Disease) with Mercury (Barren) and badhak Lord Sun clearly indicating denial/delay in children due to some physical defect. In female horoscopy, the ninth house is the prime controller of children and the tenth house is the *marak sthana* (death inflicting house). The Moon is the tenth Lord placed in the tenth house and being the natural signifier for motherhood denies the same. The Narayan Dasas for chart 57 are in the adjoining table. The dasa of Leo began in 1987 and I ventured that the couple were married after 1987 and in spite of a long spell of married life, they were childless. This was confirmed as with the advent of Leo dasa, they were married and inspite of all medical aid, they were still childless. Leo is involved in the exchange with Scorpio that has the upapada (Marriage) and is also a part of the Brahmins curse for childlessness. The involvement of such fiery planets like the Sun and Mars and the signs Leo and Scorpio shows that the curse is quite strong and difficult to overcome. However, with the advent of Virgo dasa, some remedy can be tried. Keeping in view the brahmins curse, she was advised to recite the *gayatri mantra*. To quell the overdominant fiery element and also to bring the blessings of the Moon, she was advised to add the *Jala beeja*

*akshiaras* or *Varuna akshara*. The mantra reads : "OM YAM YAM YAM SAH BHUR BHUVAH SWAH TAT SAVITUR VARENYAM BHARGO DEVASYA DHIIMAHU DHYO YONAH PRACHODAYAT". From the vimsottari dasa standpoint, Rahu dasa has started from 1987 and hope is likely during Rahu-Venus dasa antardasa. The question of fertility has been dealt in detail in my book Jaimini Maharishi's upadesa Sutras. The examples cited therein should be studied to obtain a better understanding of this issue.

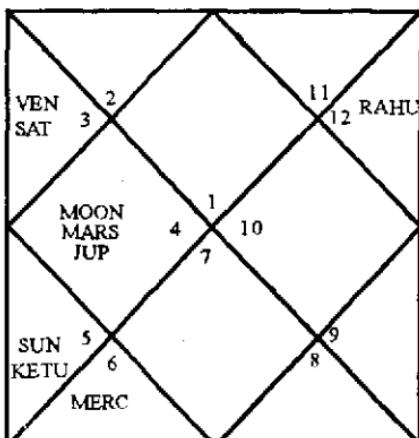
### 8.12. Twins & Abortion

**Chart 58. Male born on 8th October 1965 at 12.55' PM IST at Delhi 28 N 39, 77 E13**

		RAHU	A5 JUP
SAT MOON	CHART 58 MALE 8.10.1965 12.55 PM IST DELHI		
LAG	VEN MARS KETU	UL	SUN MERC AL



	LAG		VEN SAT
RAHU	SAPTAMSA D-7	MOON MARS JUP	
		SUN KETU	MERC



Lag 17.27	Sun 21.26 (BK)	Moon 24.59 (AMK)
Mars 9.28 (PUK)	Merc 29.15 (AK)	Jup 7.43 (GK)
Ven 5.2 (DK)	Sat 18.14 (MK)	Rahu 13.46 (PK)
Arudha Lagna (AL) Virgo	Upapada Lagna (UL)	Leo
Mantra Arudha (A5) Gemini		

In Chart 58, the fifth Lord Mars in the 12th house with Ketu and sixth lord Venus. It is strong in its own sign but weak in position by being in the twelfth house from lagna and sixth house from lagna lord Jupiter. In the Navamsa, Mars is in Virgo thereby indicating about 2 children (Scorpio (8) minus Virgo (6) gives 2). The Mantrarudha (A5) is strong in a quadrant Gemini conjoined the lagnalord and putrakarak Jupiter. The temporary signifier (chara putrakarak) Mars is used to time the well being of children.

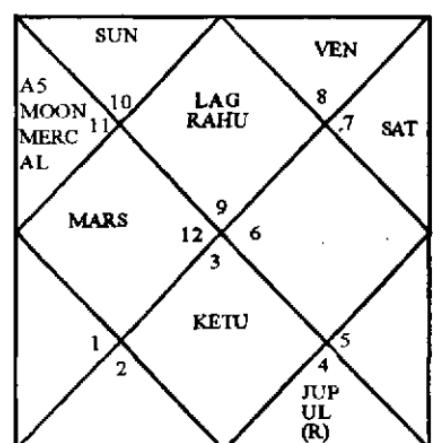
In the Saptamsa (D-7 chart), Aries is in the ascendant with the Sun and Ketu in trines. As the fifth Lord in the fifth house, the first issue indicated by the Sun is a male and the native has a son. The seventh lord Venus is in a dual sign Gemini (female) conjoined Saturn indicating the possibility of the birth of twins in the second pregnancy. The aspect of exalted Mercury by Rasi dristi confirms this. However, Mercury is also the sixth lord and the survival of the pregnancy was doubted. The pregnancy/childbirth is likely to occur during the sub-period of Ketu in the fifth house. During Mercury-Ketu-Saturn, (Dasa-antar-pratyantar) the pregnancy occurred. Treat Gemini as the temporary ascendant of the second pregnancy. The lagna lord of D-7 chart i.e. Mars represents the native and its placement in the second house from Gemini in debility threatens the life of the twins as the native himself would be against their birth (True).

The natives brother-in-law was informed that the chances of survival of the pregnancy was remote as Mars in debility in the second showed that the native would compel an abortion. The conjunction of Jupiter and Moon does not alter the situation as both these planets are friendly to Mars and inimical to Venus. Jupiter is also badhak & 7th Lord from Gemini. The twins were both expected to be girls. The sookshmantar dasa of Jupiter in Mercury-Ketu-Saturn period was from 7th Jan'1998 to 16th Jan. 1998. Now, if the fifth house in the Natal chart represents children, the eighth house from the fifth is the twelfth house that represents longevity of children. The Arudha pada of the twelfth house, called the Upapada or Gaunapada plays a crucial role in determining the longevity of children and continuity of lineage. Thus, fasting on days ruled by the lord of upapada is the best natural remedy against all evils. Death of children or termination of pregnancies can be seen during months when the Sun is in trines to Upapada as it would activate the eighth house from fifth. The upapada in chart 58 is in Leo and the Sun would be in Sagittarius between 15th Dec'1997 to 16th Jan 1998 and there was every likelihood of abortion. The brother-in-law was informed that the matter would become serious in the second week of January 1998.

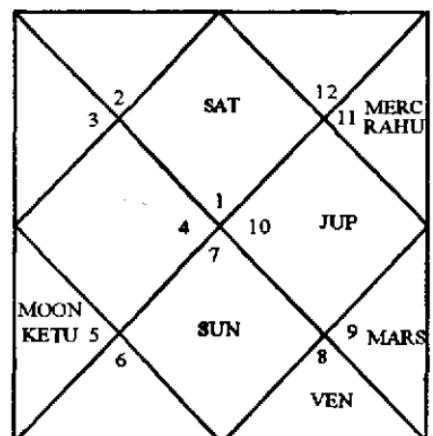
The pregnancy was medically terminated on 10th of January 1998 when the Moon was in Taurus (*Ghatak Rasi* from *Chara putrakarak* and fifth Lord Mars) in *Margasiras* (Mars) Star in *Sukla paksha Trayodashi* (Jupiter-13) *Tithi*. The Moon was in perfect trine to Natal Mercury.

**Chart 59. Female born on 27th January 1955 at 6.32 AM, Victoria 128 W 22, 48 N 25.**

MARS			KETU
MOON MERC AL A5	CHART 59 FEMALE 27.1.1955 6.32 AM 123 W 22 48 N 25	JUP (R) UL	
SUN			
LAG RAHU	VEN	SAT	



	SAT LAG		
MERC RAHU	SEPTAMS A-7		
JUP		MOON KETU	
MARS	VEN	SUN	



Lag 17.59 Sun 13.39 (PK) Moon 27.09 (AK)  
 Mars 15.39 (PUK) Merc 2.04 (GK) Jup 0.07 (R) (DK)  
 Ven 26.49 (BK) Sat 27.02 (AMK) Rahu 10.46 (MK).  
 Arudha Lag (AL); Aquarius Upapada (UL) Cancer; Mantra  
 Arudha (A5) Aquarius.

In Chart 59, the fifth house is a fiery vacant sign Aries and its lord (Mars) is in a dual sign (Pisces). Mars is also the chara putra Karak as in chart 58. Mars is aspected by its exalted, retrograde and vargottama dispositor Jupiter the natural signifier for children. Thus child birth yogas are strong in the chart and the presence of the 5th Lord and Chara Putrakarak in a

fruitful, watery sign augers well for the fifth house. The Arudha lagna and Mantra Arudha (AL & A5) are both in Aquarius, a malefic sign, but conjoined the AK Moon and Mercury (Dualistic planet). The fifth from AL is a dual sign Gemini.

In the Saptamsa (D-7 Chart) Aries is the ascendant (just like in chart 58) and the seventh lord is in Scorpio a sign that indicates twins. The fifth lord (1st issue) is in the seventh house (2nd issue) in debility, aspected by Mercury (dual planet indicating the possibility of twins) and Rahu (Male). It is also aspected by the Moon & Ketu. Most standard texts prescribe the involvement of the signs Gemini, Virgo, Scorpio or Aquarius for the birth of twins. While the Mercurial aspect indicates the birth of twins, as the sixth lord, it could destroy pregnancy. However, in a female chart, if the Moon is in strength, by the blessings of *Santana Gopala Sri Krishna*, children will be safely delivered.

**DASA** :- The dasa was of Saturn which is in lagna and has argala on Mars the Lagna Lord. Jupiter has unobstructed argala on the fifth Lord Sun to give children in its antardasa. The pratyantar could be of any planet in trines to the ascendant, and in the present case was of Mars. The twins were delivered on 20th December, 1980 in Saturn-Jupiter-Mars Vimsottari dasa.

**Janma Rasi** : The Janma Rasi of male children is generally in quadrants of trines to saptamsa Moon. The twins were born in Taurus Moon sign which is in quadrant to the Saptamsa Moon of the native in Leo.

ॐ गुरवे नमः

## CHAPTER IX

### The Sixth House

9.1 The sixth house deals with enemies, bad work, service, servants, relatives, mental tension, boils, injuries, agriculture, etc. In the physical body it represents the region below the navel & back. The natural signifier for enemies, bad work, boils, cuts and injuries is Mars while that for service, agriculture, toil, servants, and physical pain/weakness is Saturn. Mercury signifies relatives and excessive thought causing mental tension. These are the *Naisargika Karakas* (natural signifiers). The fixed signifier for relatives have been explained in detail by Jaimini and are used for the purpose of longevity estimation. Jupiter signifies Paternal Grand father while Venus will signify maternal grandparents.

Mercury generally signifies close relatives. The sixth house is an *upachaya* (house of growth) as well as a *trikā* (house of evil). Thus, the ascendant lord conjoined or in aspect to the sixth house or its lord results in *Dhimantah yoga* (intelligent work or growth of intelligence). Since all enmity is purely related to the material world, the enemies are seen from the Arudha Pada of the sixth house and the Varnada of the sixth house. The Varnada of the sixth house is calculated in

the same manner as the Varnada of Lagna. The natives own prowess i.e. whether he will fight for material gains or renounce them is seen from the third and sixth from Arudha lagna. Similarly the prowess of the enemy is seen from the third and sixth houses from Shastarudha (A6) if natural benefics like Jupiter, Venus, Mercury etc. are in these houses from Arudha Lagna, the native is defeated or renounces the material world. If instead, natural benefics are in the third/sixth houses from the Shatruarudha (A6) the enemy is vanquished. The support that one gets from relatives (especially maternal uncles etc.) is seen from the Varnada Lagna. The sixth house from Varnada Lagna (VL) shows ones own maternal uncles and other supporters while the sixth from Shasta Varnada (V6) shows the supporters and relatives of the enemy. For example, in the Mahabharata (Epic) the battle is between Yudhistir and his cousin Duryodhan. Thus in the Chart of Yudhistir the Arudha Lagna (AL) will represent him and the shastarudha (A6) will represent his enemy Duryodhan. Bhagwan Shri Krishna the maternal uncle of Yudhistir is seen from the sixth house from Varnada Lagna (VL) while Sakuni the maternal uncle of Duryodhan is seen from the sixth house from the Satru varnada (V6). Since these houses relate to the intellect, the Mahabharat shows the battle of wits between Sri Krishna and Sakuni, the two uncles. This is a difficult concept. A few illustrations have been given in this chapter.

## 9.2 PLANETS IN THE SIXTH HOUSE : Natural or temporal malefics in the sixth house give

very good result. The Sun gives happiness, good physique, success in war, gallantry etc. If the Sun is strong or conjoined/aspected by benefics the goods results will be felt. Instead, if Saturn conjoins the Sun or Rahu eclipses it enmity with father and torment by disease respectively, will occur. If the Sun has a higher longitude than Saturn or Rahu, the evil will be overcome and the relations with father/torment by disease will cease. Instead, if the Sun has a lower longitude than Saturn or Rahu, the evil will be more in evidence.

Mars or Saturn in the sixth house is a very good combination. However, if these planets are debilitated, Rajyoga results due to success in all competitions. If such a debilitated planet is also retrograde, the enemy is not defeated and shall, later on, gather forces and defeat the native. If the debilitated planet is placed in exalted navamsa, neechabhangha Rajyoga results in sudden elevation/promotion. If the debilitated planet, placed in exalted navamsa is retrograde, the elevation is for a short time and when, in transit, the planet becomes retrograde, the native shall fall from power. Too many malefics joining the sixth house will give rise to powerful and dangerous enemies as the sixth house gains strength due to the presence of many malefics in it. Mars in the sixth makes the native industrious, but his effort will not be fully rewarded. While he defeats enemies, they may continue to plot against him . His subordinates will be tormented due to his bad behaviour and this results in employee dissatisfaction.

Natural or temporal benefics in the sixth house weaken the significations of the houses ruled by them. If Venus is in the sixth house, the matter/persons governed by the signs Taurus and Libra are annihilated. The native suffers from various health complications till marriage. It has been found that the health of the native improves drastically after marriage. Mercury in the sixth house indicates ill health due to mental tension or agonies.

Mercury may cause the native to do work that he detests or to do service under undesirable circumstances. However, he will have work satisfaction in spite of impossible odds. Rahu or Mars conjoining Mercury causes the native to become rebellious mutineer or a terrorist. A weak Mercury indicates troubles from colleagues. The native also suffers due to tantriks and bad mantras of evil people. If the *Gnati Karaka* (the seventh chara karaka) is propitiated, the evils will end. Jupiter in the sixth house gives good food (as it aspects the second) and speech. The native is often helped by people who are defeated. Job satisfaction and recognition are sure to come along with opportunities.

**9.3** The lords of the third, sixth, eighth or twelfth houses in the sixth house gives good results as the signification of the *dusthanas* (evil houses) ruled by them suffer annihilation. This causes *Vipareeta Rajyoga* if the lord of the sixth is also present in a dusthana (3, 6, 8 or 12 house) and the native gains by the loss of others. If Venus is the sixth lord involved in the *Vipareeta Yoga*, a death or evil results in the family of the

in-laws or other relatives of spouse around the time of Rajyoga (elevation/promotion) of the native. If Jupiter is involved as the sixth lord, then ones own family suffers around the time of Rajyoga of the native. Thus, depending on lordships and natural signification the planets placed in the sixth house or the house occupied by the sixth lord could cause enmity or its annihilation. If the sixth lord is in the fifth house, it could cause the children or friends (as it aspects the 11th house) to become inimical. The other houses aspected by the sixth lord by sign sight (Rasi dristi) will also show the source of enmity. If the sixth lord is strong and friendly to the lord of the ascendant, its propitiation will end strife and enmity and bring about a change of heart. The natural tendency of any person is to be inimical towards those matters/houses wherein the sixth lord is placed. If the sixth lord is in lagna, he is inimical towards his own family and self. Since the sixth lord would be in the eighth sign (disease) from the sixth house, it gives disease to enemies and good health to self. Danger from dog-bite or such hazards in ever present. If the sixth lord is in the second house, which is the maraka sthana (killer house), the native is inimical towards his enemies. As the sixth lord is in the ninth sign from the sixth house, the enemies suffer misfortunes while the native himself becomes fortunate. Similarly, the sixth lord in the third house causes one to detest co-borns, be cowardly and angry. Being in the tenth sign from the sixth house, it ruins the career and wealth of the enemy while promoting the natives.

own career and wealth. Similarly the effect of the sixth lord in all other houses can be understood.

While the significations of the houses indicated by counting from the sixth house to its lord are damaged for the enemy and promoted for the native, the reverse is true for the houses indicated by counting from the sixth lord to the sixth house. For example, if the sixth lord is in the second house, it is in the ninth sign from the sixth house and the fortune signified by ninth house is destroyed for the enemy and promoted for the native. However, counting from the sixth lord to sixth house, we have five signs showing that the enemy is helped by his children while the nature himself in troubled by children.

9.4 The divisional charts referred to under this house are the Shastamsa (D6) and Ekadasamsa (D11).

9.5 The ascendant lord in the sixth house with the sixth lord can give boils and other disease in the private parts. Similarly, planets, whose signs have the arudha in the sixth house can give disease in the private parts. For example, if the fourth lord is in the eleventh house, boils/disease in privities is seen as the *Matrupada* (Arudha of the forth house) will be in the sixth house. The house occupied by the sixth lord will indicate the person suffering from boils, cuts or other diseases related to heat (Mars). If the sixth lord is in the ascendant, the native himself suffers, in the third a co-born suffers, in the fourth mother suffers and so on. The region where these problems occur is seen from the planets conjoining the sixth lord. The

Sun indicates head, Moon-Face, Mars-throat, Jupiter-Stomach/Navel, Mercury-back, Venus-Eyes, Rahu or Ketu-Lower Region.

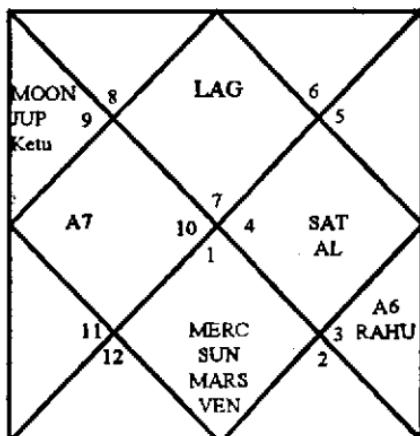
There are various other dictums in standard texts Some of these will be shown in the illustrations.

## ILLUSTRATIONS

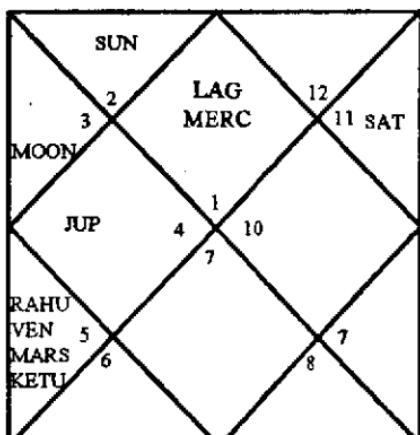
### 9.5 Enmity & War :

**Chart 60. Adolf Hitler (M) 20th April 1889 at 18.20 LMT at 48 No. 13E2**

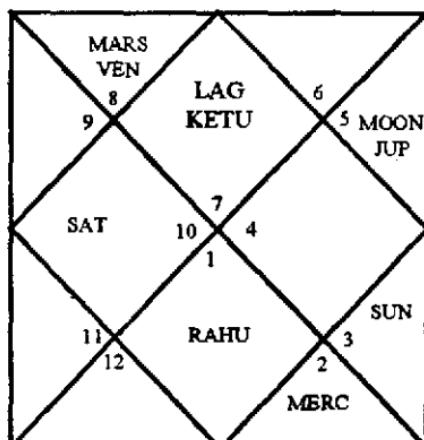
	MERC SUN MARS VEN		A6 RAHU
	CHART 60 ADOLF HITLER 20.4.1889 18.20' LMT 48 NO 13 E2	AL SAT	
A7			
KETU JUP MOON		LAG	



	LAG MERC	SUN	MOON
SAT	SHASTAMSA D-6	JUP	
		RAHU VEN MARS KETU	



	RAHU	MERC	SUN
NAVAMSA D-9			
SAT			MOON JUP
	MARS VEN	LAG KETU	



Lag  $2^{\circ} 36'$  Sun  $8^{\circ} 29'$  (PUK) Moon  $14^{\circ} 12'$  (PK)  
 Mas  $2403'$  (AMK) Mere  $3020'$  (DK) Jup  $15^{\circ} 55'$  (MK)  
 Ven  $24^{\circ} 23'$  (R) (AK) Sat  $21^{\circ} 8'$  (BK) Rahu  $22^{\circ} 46'$  (GK)  
 Arudha Lag AL Cancer Shastarudha A6 Gemini  
 Darapada A7 Capricorn

Chart 60 is the horoscope of Adolf Hitler the cause of the second World War. Some very powerful combination are present in this chart *Saturn placed in Cancer in the throne or Jupiter placed in Pisces in the throne can result in a powerful Rajyoga*. The throne is the first or tenth house. Hitler has Saturn placed in the tenth from Lagna and in AL in Cancer. Rahu is in the ninth house aspected by the Moon and Jupiter resulting in a powerful negative *Shakti Yoga* (See Maharishi Jaiminis Upadesa Sutras) Rahu placed in the shastarudha (A6) will surely give rise to enmity and warfare during its period, and being in exaltation involved in *Shakti Yoga* and *Guru-Chandala Yoga*, this war will be of dangerous dimensions causing much destruction to world peace (Jupiter). The conglomeration of four planets including AK & lagnesh Venus (Self & ideals) Mercury (Dharma 9th lord principles), Sun (Politics) & Mars (Ruchak

*Mahapurush yog*) in a Martian sign has resulted in a powerful Rajyoga. Since the sign involved is martian Aries with the God of War in it, all planets, function towards a single goal i.e. war and territorial aggression.

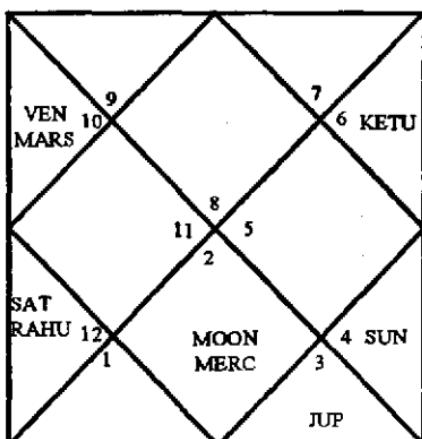
In the Shastamsa (D-6) a martian sign Aries is in the ascendant with sixth lord Mercury in it giving great capacity for scheming in war. This aspected by Rahu, Venus, Mars, Ketu and Saturn by Rasi dristi and by Rahu and Saturn by Graha Dristi. This gives a very wicked mind in war effort. The planets in the second and its aspects can cause death and defeat. The Sun is in the second house aspected by Jupiter from Cancer. Hitler was born in the vimsottari dasa of Atmakarak Venus which shows a difficult childhood. The dasa of atmakarak can be turbulent period for the native while that of the Gnatikarak (GK Rahu) will be turbulent for enemies.

Narayan Dasas for Adolf Hotler				
Dasa	Period	From	To	Age
Aries	12	1889	1901	12
Taurus	11	1901	1912	23
Gemini	10	1912	1922	33
Cancer	7	1922	1929	40
Leo	5	1929	1934	45
Virgo	5	1934	1939	50
Libra	6	1939	1945	56
Scorpio	5	1945	1950	61

The Narayan dasas of Hitler start from the

seventh house, Aries and progress in the zodiacal direction. Since the dasas start from the seventh house, the *Phala* (results) will always be seen from the seventh from dasa rasi. The Aries dasa was for 12 years and Hitler lived with parents as the results were of the lagna Libra. The next dasa of Taurus gave evil results of Scorpio for a period of 11 years (1901-12). Hitler lost his father in the 13th year and his mother two years later. This

SAT RAHU		MOON MERC	JUP
	DWADAS AMSA D-12	SUN	
VEN MARS			
LAG		KETU	



event can be easily verified by Vimsottari dasa as well. In the dwadasamsa (D-12) the death of father is seen from the 3rd and 10th houses. Venus in the third is a killer for both parents while as the third lord Saturn will kill father as it is the 7th Lord from 9th house. Father died in Venus dasa Saturn antardasa. Since Saturn is also the fourth lord, it will not kill the mother and the seventh lord from Saturn i.e. Mercury is empowered to do so as it also conjoins Moon and disposes Jupiter. Mother died in Venus dasa Mercury antardasa. In the year 1914 in Gemini dasa-Aquarius antardasa Hitler enlisted in the Bavarian army. The results were of Sagittarius being in the seventh from the dasa rasi having the Gajakesari yoga that is afflicted by Ketu.

It was during this phase that Hitler had a narrow escape from death and started believing that providence (Jupiter & Moon combination) had saved him to achieve a higher goal. The warped thinking could result from the *Guru-Chandala yoga* that co-exists with the *Gajakesari yoga*. With the advent of Cancer Dasa, Hitler showed his interest in politics and joined the National Socialists. In 1933 during Leo Dasa the results of Aquarius the fifth house (authority, power etc) were realised when Hitler became the Chancellor of Germany after a Putsch. The Sun and Mars in the third from Aquarius and Saturn in the sixth give success due to *parakrama* (bravery).

The dasa of Virgo between 1934-39 April gives the results of Pisces in the sixth house and has Saturn in trines (Lies, falsehood) and Rahu in the fourth (cold hearted). The *Guru Chandala* and *Shakti yoga* functioned simultaneously to mesmerise the allies into inactivity when in March 1938 in Capricorn antardasa (fourth house-home, lands) Hitler simply marched into Austria. This yoga again functioned in March 1939 with the takeover of Czechoslovakia in Pisces antardasa. This was an easy affair with negligible resistance as Pisces is a very beneficial and peaceful sign. However, with the commencement of Libra dasa, the allies woke up and the *Ruchak yoga*, *Lakshmi yoga* etc. functioned being in the seventh from dasa sign. The result during this Libra dasa (1939-45) would be of the Aries and a World War started in September 1939 in Aries antardasa itself.

For successful war effort, the direction should be on the basis of the Dasa rasi. The dasa rasi is

**Libra** and Western direction is suitable showing rapid success and territorial gains as Poland, Belgium, Holland, Norway and France fell by 1941. Leo is the badhak sign from the dasa rasi and has the four planet conglomeration in the badhak sign from it. It is also the third house from Shastarudha (A6) and being a malefic sign shows that the enemy (allies) will have good luck and become aggressive. Simultaneously it is the second house from the Arudha Lagna and being malefic, obstructs the Arudha (AL). The great error of Hitler occurred on 22nd June 1941 when he changed his tactics and attacked the Soviet Union in the eastern direction (direction of fiery sign Leo). The day was a Sunday (ruled by Sun), the Sun was in Shastarudha (A6) favourable for enemy and in twelfth from AL, unfavourable for Hitler. The Moon was in Krittika constellation ruled by the Sun in the morning and the Narayan antardasa was Leo. This fatal error of Hitler was to change the course of the World war.

In the next antardasa of Virgo (October 1941 to April 1942) the stars again shifted to favour Hitler being the third from AL aspected by the *Shakti Yoga* and *Guru Chandala Yoga* when the Japanese joined the Axis and attacked Pearl Harbour on 7th December 1941 and rapidly marched upto Rangoon by March 1942. On 7th December, 1941, the Sun was in 22 degree of Scorpio in trines to the Arudha lagna and in sixth from Shastarudha (A6) thereby favourable for Hitler and evil for his opponents. It was in trine to natal Saturn. The war ended with the end of Libra dasa and the death of Hitler.

*The important principles emerging are :-*

(i) *The Sun in trines to Arudha Lagna (AL) favours the native while in trines to Shastarudha (A6) favour the opponent.*

(ii) *The signs in the third and sixth from Arudha Lagna (AL) if malefic or afflicted by malefics give success to the native while in similar places from shastarudha (A6) they favour the opponent. Benefic signs/planets give opposite results.*

(iii) *The beneficial signs/planets in the 2nd, 4th, 5th, 7th and 8th house favour the native/opponent depending on AL/A6 respectively. Malefic signs/planets give the opposite results.*

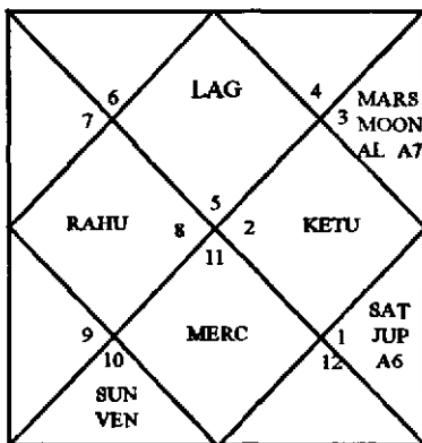
(iv) *The Moon is best placed in the 12th house from Arudha Lagna for territorial conquest and protection of the home territory. The Moon so placed from A6 will aid the opponent. Transit Moon should be studied from Natal Moon and Lagna.*

These rules can also be applied for deciding success/failure in elections. It is relevant to note that the defeat is seen from the second house from Shastamsa (D6) lagna. In Hitlers Chart, the second in Taurus with the Sun in it as Rahu is in Leo with a host of planets. For Aries, Venus is the chief maraka and with the advent of Venus antardasa in Rahu dasa from 16th July 1942 the fall of the third Reich set in that finally collapsed towards the end of the period in 1945. Even the antardasa of the AK was disastrous.

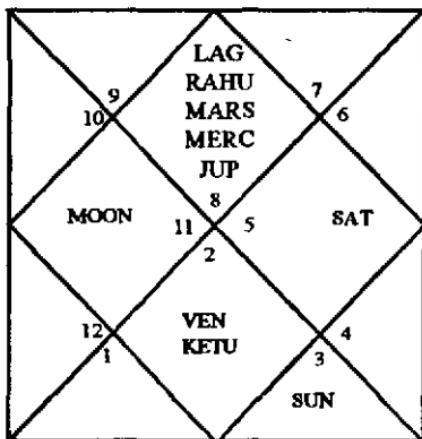
How did Hitler die? This has been dealt with in separate chapter. Let us examine the charts of a few of Hitlers friends and foes.

**Chart 61. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt born on 30th Jan 1882 at 8.09'pm LMT at Hyde Park 73W56' 41N47'**

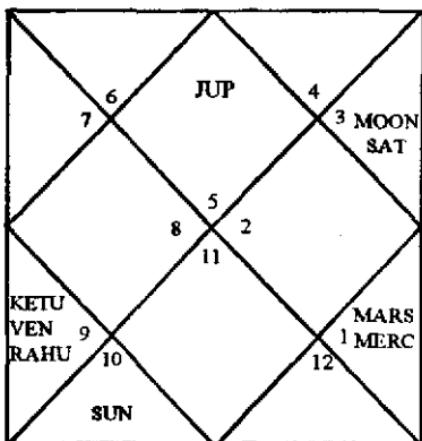
	SAT JUP A6	KETU	MARS(R) MOON AL A7
MERC			
SUN VEN	CHART 61 F.D. ROOSEVELT 30.1.1882 8.09 PM LMT 73 W 56 41 N 47	LAG	
	RAHU		



		VEN KETU	SUN
MOON	NAVAMSA D-9		
		SAT	
	LAG RAHUJUP MARS MERC		



	MARS MERC		MOON SAT
	SHASTAMSA D-6		
SUN		LAG JUP	
KETU VEN RAHU			



Lag 23.59'            Sun 18.53 (AMK)    Moon 13.43 (Puk)  
 Mars 4.47'(R)(DK) Merc 4.56' (GK)    Jap 24.43' (AK)  
 Ven 13.48' (PK)    Sat 13.52 (MK)    Rahu 14.54 (BK)  
 Arudha Lagna AL Gemini. Darapada A7 Gemini  
 Shastarudha A6 Aries.

### Narayan Dasa of F.D. Roosevelt

Dasa	Period	From	To	Age
Aquari	9	1882	1891	9
Cancer	1	1891	1892	10
Saggi	4	1892	1896	14
Taurus	8	1896	1904	22
Libra	3	1904	1907	25
Pisces	11	1907	1918	36
Leo	7	1918	1925	43
Capri	8	1925	1933	51
Gemini	8	1933	1941	59
Scorpio	7	1941	1948	66

Chart 61 is the horoscope of F.D. Roosevelt, President of the USA during the war years. Compare this to Chart 60 of Hitler. The Shastarudha (A6) of Adolf Hitler is in Gemini which is the Arudha Lagna (AL) of Roosevelt. The shastarudha of Roosevelt (Chart 61) is in Aries with debilitated Saturn afflicting Jupiter and aspected by Rahu from Scorpio. The Arudha lagna of Adolf Hitler (Chart 60) has Saturn in Cancer. Thus Hitler is clearly identified as one enemy of Roosevelt. The other enemy should have something to do with Rahu and Scorpio. This is seen in the Chart 62 of Emperor Hirohito of

Japan who has Rahu in the ascendant in Scorpio. Although the World War had started in 1939, the USA stayed out as the Narayan dasa of President Roosevelt was of Gemini, the Arudha lagna having a powerful *Sasi Mangala yoga*. The dasa of Scorpio with debilitated Rahu was to provoke the USA when on 7th December 1941 in Scorpio dasa, Cancer antardasa the Japanese attacked and destroyed Pearl Harbour the largest Naval base of USA in Asia-Pacific region. As indicated earlier Rahu in Scorpio was in the ascendant of Emperor Hirohito of Japan. The place of attack is the antardasa Cancer (Pearls etc.) indicating Pearl Harbour. In transit, the Sun was in Scorpio in sixth from AL and on natal Rahu and tends to favour the sign while the Moon in Janma Rasi in Gemini on natal Mars showed very great losses to life and property. Typical of poisonous Rahu and venomous Scorpio, the sting was sudden, deadly and chilling.

Since Scorpio is a malefic sign having malefic Rahu in the sixth from Arudha Lagna, in the long run Roosevelt was destined to win. From the Shastarudha in Aries, Scorpio is the eighth house and a malefic Rahu in a malefic sign can signal death and disaster for the enemy. The ninth house is the place of succor and support. For Scorpio, this was Cancer when Peral Harbour was attacked. Since the Arudha Lagna is Gemini, the ninth house Aquarius provides protection. This is an airy and very evil sign. Thus the end of war would be marked by a terrible event representing the ire of Aquarius. Mercury in it shows that the deity in Sri Vishnu and the

*Sudarshan Chakra* (a weapon that cannot be obstructed) will be used. Being dualistic Mercury in Aquarius in any saptamsa chart can indicate twins, and in the context of war, the choice of targets will be dual Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The atombomb that destroyed these cities and the population on 6th August 1945 was the ire of Shri Vishnu using the Sudarshan Chakra. The event occurred in Aquarius antardasa in Scorpio dasa. The Sun was in Cancer and the Moon was in Gemini. However the Constellation was Ardra instead of Margasira as on 7th Dec. 1941.

Since the sixth house also deals with disease and decay, the presence of shastarudha (A6) in the ninth house shows disease in the legs. Saturn debilitated and afflicting Jupiter and aspected by Rahu from Scorpio will show the crippling paralysis of the legs that President Roosevelt suffered from.

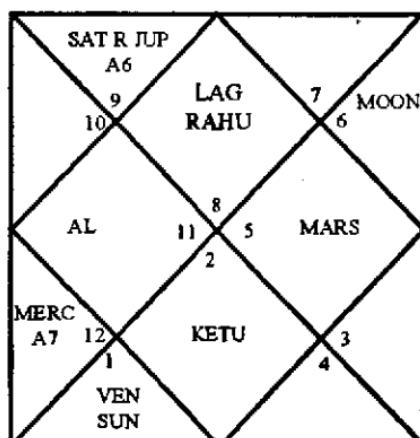
As enemies are seen from the planets and signs aspecting shastarudha (A6), the partners & friends are seen from the signs/planets joining or aspecting Darapada (A7). Roosevelt has the darapada (A7) in Gemini that is aspected by the four dual signs and is conjoined Mars and Moon. Winston Churchill the Prime Minister of England during the war years was born in Virgo ascendant with Mars in it. Naturally they were to be on the same side.

Hitler (Chart 60) has the Darapada (A7) in Capricorn aspected by Scorpio, Leo and Taurus. Both Benito Mussolini (Duce of Italy) and Emperor Hirohito (Japan) were born in Scorpio ascendants.

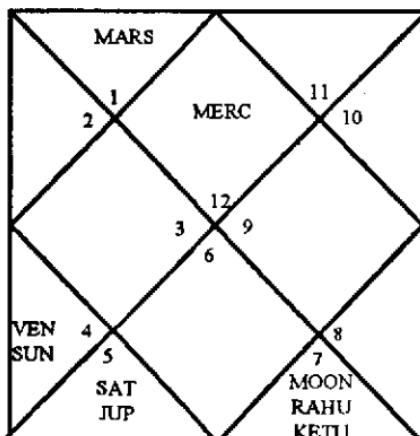
*Planets debilitated in Rasi or Navamsa, if related to the second from upapada cause destruction of spouse. If placed in the second from Arudha Lagna, the native is himself destroyed while if placed in the second from the shatrupada (A6) the enemy is destroyed.* Thus, planets in debility can be a hidden blessing in the chart. In chart 61, Ketu is debilitated in Taurus both in Rasi and Navamsa and is placed in the second house from Shatrupada (A6) and in the twelfth house (worship) from Arudha Lagna. Thus, the debilitated vargothama Ketu brings the unflinching blessings of *Shri Ganeshji* on the President and completely destroys his foes. In the Shastamsa of both Roosevelt and Hitler, Rahu, Ketu and Venus are in the fifth house with the difference that Venus and Ketu are the 2nd and 8th Lords in Hitlers (D6) chart while these are the 10th and 4th Lords in Roosevelt chart. Thus, *Ganapati* (Ketu) becomes the greatest force protecting Roosevelt and finishing Hitler. It was during the Vimsotari dasa of Ketu that President Roosevelt fought and defeated the axis powers. Ruling the *Tejas beeja* (infra-red heat) Ketu also symbolises the A-bomb (heat) that finally ended the war.

**Chart 62. Emperor Hirohito 29th April 1901**  
**21.5° Zone 9.00 Tokyo 139E46°, 35N42°**  
**Arudha Lagna AL Aquarius Shatrupada A6**  
**Sagittarius Atmakarak Mercury**

MERC A7	VEN SUN	KETU	
AL	CHART 62 EMPEROR HIROHITO 29.4.1901 21.51° TOKYO		
SAT R JUP A6	LAG RAHU		MARS



LAG MERC	MARS		
	SHASTAMSA D-6		VEN SUN
			SAT JUP
		MOON RAHU KETU	



Lag 29°34', Mars 4°2' (GK) Ven 15°36' (PUK)  
 Sun 16°1' (PK) Merc 29°54' (AK) Sat 23°54' (R) (BK)  
 Moon 0°1' (DK) Jup 20°34' (MK) Rahu 0°8' (AMK)

Chart 62 is the horoscope of emperor Hirohito of Japan. Mercury is not only the Atmakarak, but is also placed in debility in *vargottama* in the second house from Arudha Lagna. The advent of Mercury antardasa in Jupiter Dasa

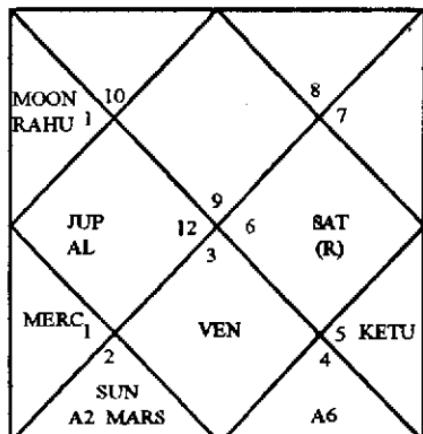
(24 June 1945-30 Sept.) resulted in the destruction of Japan by the allied forces. Basically, the shatrupada (A6) with two planets and Jupiter is much stronger than the Arudha Lagna (AL) in Aquarius. Jupiter is the Lord of Shatrupada afflicted by retrograde Saturn. In Jupiter-Jupiter dasa-antar (23rd Oct 1940 to 12th Dec 1942) Japan not only entered the war but almost overrun SE Asia. With the advent of Saturn antardasa Japan tasted defeat. Being closely conjunct Jupiter, Saturn as the second Lord from Shartupada (A6) Protects the same and also gives the results of Jupiter while Jupiter given the results of Saturn.

In the Shastamsa (D-6), Pisces is in the ascendant and its Lord Jupiter has gone to the sixth house indicating a period of war during Jupiter dasa. The presence of Saturn in the sixth with Jupiter gives the same results as explained for shatrupada (A6) earlier and Saturn afflicts the D6 lagna Lord Jupiter. Thus, while Japan gained during Jupiter-Jupiter dasa-antar it lost during Jupiter-Saturn. In the Shastamsa, the lords of the second and seventh houses are the real marakas (killers). If these are placed in the lagna, the native suffers while if in the sixth, the enemy suffers. Mars the second Lord is placed in its own sign in Aries and aspects the Sixth Lord Sun. Mercury the seventh Lord is debilitated in the ascendant. Thus, during Jupiter-Mercury dasa-antar, Japan suffered A-Bomb attacks on Hiroshima and Nagasaki and was defeated.

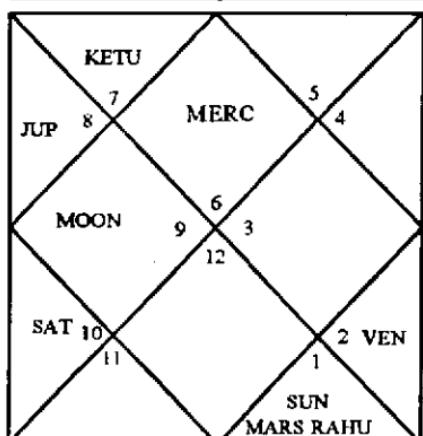
## 9.6 THEFT &amp; RECOVERY

**Chart 62. Male born on 27th May 1951 at 9.02 PM IST at Village Solavanda (Near Madurai) India (9N58' 78E1')**

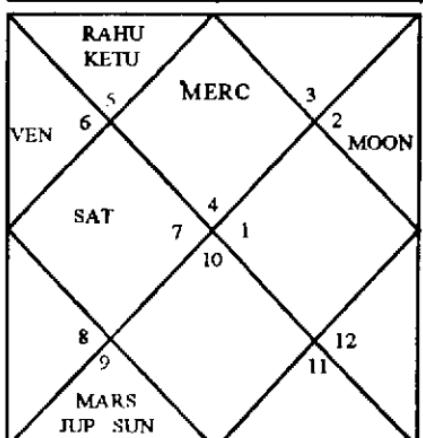
JUP AL	MERC	SUN MARS A2	VEN
MOON RAHU			A6
	CHART 62 MALE 27.5.1951 9.02 PM IST NEAR MADURAI		KETU
LAG			SAT (R)



	SUN MARS RAHU	VEN	
	NAVAMSA D-9		
SAT			
MOON	JUP	KETU	LAG MERC



		MOON	
	SHASTAMSA D-6		LAG MERC
			RAHU KETU
SUN MARS JUP		SAT	VEN



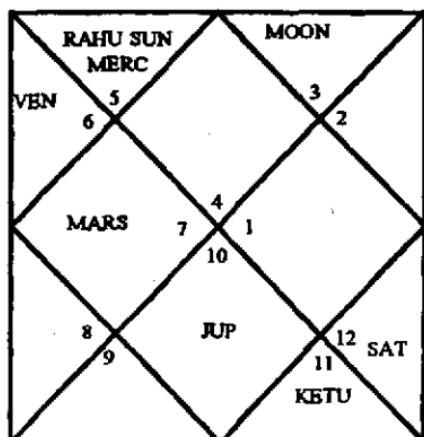
Lag 17°10' Sun 12°21' (MK) Moon 9°51' (PUK)  
 Mars 11°04' (PK) Merc 17°48' (AMK) Jup 14°12' (BK)  
 Ven 25°24' (AK) Sat (R) 2°32' (DK) Rahu 21°50' (GK)  
 Arudha Lag (AL) Pisces Shatrupada (A6) Cancer Dhanapada  
 (A2) Taurus Satabhisas Star Balance of Rahu Dasa at Birth : Y13-  
 8-11 Days.

In Chart 62, the sixth lord Venus is in *Badhaksthana* (place of obstruction) from the ascendant in Punarvasu star. The shatrupada (A6) is in Cancer as its Lord Moon joins Rahu in Aquarius. Saturn in the third from satrupada (A6) and in *Badhaksthana* from Arudha Lagna (AL) is beneficial for enemies. Jupiter is in Arudha Lagna in Pisces in Uttarabhadrapada star (ruled by Saturn)

In the early morning of 28th August 1997 (Wednesday night vedic system) the native called the author and informed that a theft had occurred at his residence on the previous night (just after midnight). The vimsottari dasa antar was Saturn Jupiter. As Jupiter was in the seventh house from dasa lord Saturn some conflict/tension or ill health was to occur. Since Jupiter is the lagnesh in Arudha Lagna, These experiences will all be ultimately beneficial to the native and no real loss can occur. The Narayan dasa antar-pratyantar was of Pisces-Virgo-Cancer. Pisces is the Arudha Lagna with Jupiter Virgo is the badhak place from Pisces and has Saturn in it showing ill health and theft/losses. Cancer is the shastarudha (A6) and will give such negative happenings. This period was to last for a month from 27th August 1997 to 26th September 1997. In transit the Saturn was in Narayan dasa rasi Pisces and Arudha Lagna while Jupiter was

retrograde in Capricorn in debility. On the moment of theft the Moon was transiting Ardra Nakshatra (ruled by Rahu trine to birth Star). Since the native had slept late after midnight, the burglary would have occurred around 4-5 am. The ascendant rising was Cancer which is the shatrupada (A6) eighth house from natal ascendant and the shastamsa (D6) ascendant of the natal chart. The transit of Lagna, Rahu and Venus were the same as the natal shastamsa (D6).

SAT (R)			MOON
KETU			LAG
JUP (R)	TRANSIT CHART 28.8.1997 4 A.M. DELHI		RAHU SUN MERC (R)
		MARS	VEN



In the natal chart, the shatrupada (A6) has the Sun and Mars (two malefics) in the badhaksthana. (Place of obstruction) in Taurus which is also the dhanapada (A2). Jewellery worth Rs. 40.000/- and some cash (Rs 3.000/-) was stolen,. However while the placement of these malefics in the eleventh from satrupada showed theft/loss of Gold, being the badhak from A6 and in the third house from AL, they would also favour the native. Being the lords of the trines from lagna, they would be favourable after propitiation.

The Lord of A6 (Moon) conjoins Rahu and is placed in the 12th house from AL showing the thief. In the shastamsa, malefic Rahu in the second house steals the wealth and is aided by debilitated Venus in the third. The sixth house from D6 ascendant has Jupiter, Mars and the Sun. As the second Lord (Killer) the Sun in the Sixth house can cause havoc for the enemy/thief. It is evident that the protective forces were very strong and that with suitable remedy, the wealth could be recovered within 7 days (Mars).

*The Hindoo tradition teaches that when the wealth of Jupiter was stolen by the Pani's he propitiated the Sun who searched the globe and recovered 2/3rd of it. So, the native was advised to constantly recite the Surya astakshari (OM GHRINI SURYA ADITYAH"). He was also told that since Rahu is in the twelfth from Arudha Lagna, it will make the native very religious and spiritual and conjoining the Moon (Lord of Shatrupada A6) God had chosen such an experience.*

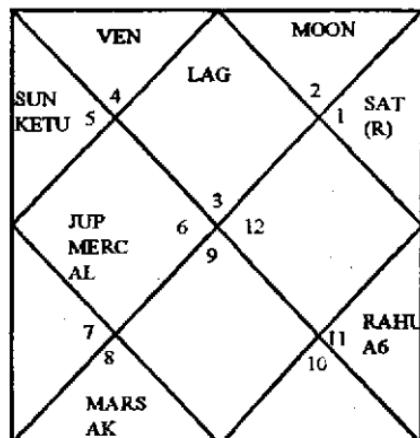
As advised, the native went to the police and later after *sankalp*, constantly recited the *Surya astakshari*. The thief was caught on Friday near Ambedkar Nagar, New Delhi by the efficient Delhi Police just as the Moon entered Cancer. He was produced before the native on Saturday, the 30th Aug. 97 at 1 p.m. The transit ascendant was Scorpio the twelfth house which is the *maraka* killer) for the sixth house and which, if beneficial, gives good sleep. This is also the ninth house from Arudha Lagna (AL) and the protective force for the native. The Moon in transit was

in Pusya star in trines to natal Jupiter (in Uttara-bhadra Star). However, since the Pisces-Virgo-Cancer was to last from 27th August 1997 to 26th Sept. 1997, the native was to recover his wealth (physically) only later. With the advent of Narayana dasa of Pisces-Virgo-Leo (27th Sept. 1997 to 26th Oct. 1997) the native were called to identify the jewels on 6th October 1997 in Anuradha Star (Scorpio) and received about Rs. 35,000/- worth jewels on 7th October 1997 at 7p.m. The ascendant rising at the time of physical possession of the jewellery was Aries, the second house from Arudha Lagna having natal Mercury while the Moon was in Jyestha star (ruled by Mercury). If Mercury is in the second from Arudha Lagna it gives abundant wealth and the ascendant rising and transit Moon only prove the efficacy of this dictum.

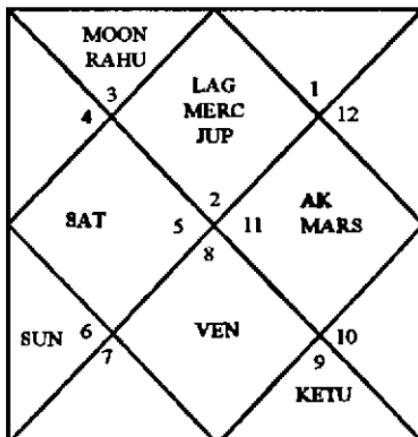
## 9.7 BOILS & PIMPLES

**Chart 63. Male born on 4th September 1969 at 1.52'30" am IST at New Delhi 7°E13', 28 N40' Atmakarak: Mars Arudha Lagna (AL): Virgo Shatrupada (A6) Aquarius**

	(R) SAT	MOON	LAG
A6 RAHU			VEN
	CHART 63 MALE 4.9.1969 1.52.30" IST DELHI INDIA		SUN KETU
	MARS AK		JUP MERC AL



		LAG MERC JUP	MOON RAHU
MARS AK	NAVAMSA		SAT
			SAT
KETU	VEN		SUN

Lag  $23^{\circ}44'$ Mars  $26^{\circ}28$  (AK)Ven  $13^{\circ}21$  (GK)Sun  $17^{\circ}42$  (BK)Merc  $14^{\circ}44$  (PUK)Sat (R)  $15^{\circ}21$  (MK)Moon  $19^{\circ}17'$  (AMK)Jup  $15^{\circ}20$  (PK)Rahu  $27^{\circ}44$  (DK)

In Chart 62, the eleventh and sixth Lord is Mars, a natural malefic placed in an upachaya in the sixth house as the atmakarak. Both as the sixth lord and AK it gives troubles etc to purge the native of his sins of past birth. The sixth lord gives punishment while the AK punishes to remove the sins of last birth. Being in the sixth house, this indicates boils over the entire body. Since his early teens the native has been constantly troubled by boils and large pimples over the face and back. The punishment is severe if, in the navamsa also, the Atmakarak being a natural malefic aspects the lagna by graha dristi (planetary sight). This happens in chart 63 where Mars aspects the lagna both in Rasi and Navamsa by graha dristi. This brings bad heat on the body resulting in boils. It also gives Rajyoga.

If Mars is in the third or eighth from AL, Lagna or AK in Rasi/Navamsa in any sign other than Cancer Taurus, these boils are sure to erupt. Depending on the intensity of Mars these will be pimples/boils or chicken/small pox. If Saturn etc. aspects, these will be for long period while the Sun/Ketu give short term

problems of high intensity. The only saving comes from the Moon and its own/exaltation sign Cancer/Taurus.

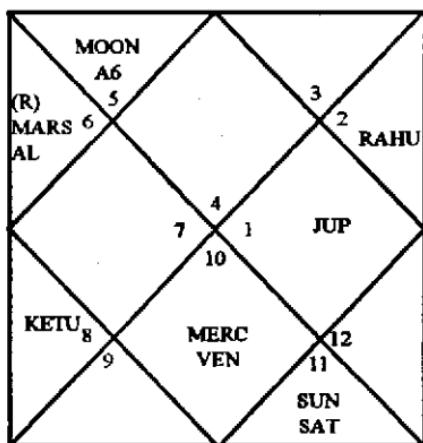
In Chart 62, the shatrupada (A6) is in Aquarius (as Ketu is stronger than Mars due to association with Sun) and has Rahu in it. The dasa of Rahu started early in 1979 in his eleventh year and continued upto September 1997 and the native was troubled by boils & pimples. Saturn aspects the Mars and Rahu and has *papa argala* on Mars by being in the fourth from it. This is obstructed by the Sun & Ketu in the tenth house from Mars. These boils were extreme during the Rahu-Mars dasa-antardasa. With the advent of Jupiter, the native learnt Shanti Mantras by which the boil disappeared from the face, but shifted to the back (temporary). The aspect of Venus on Mars from Cancer shows the immediate cure as the Moon in Taurus in exaltation is the permanent cure. The Narayan dasa of Taurus the ninth house from Arudha lagna is to function from 2003 to 2005 AD when this problem is expected to disappear completely. If we were to use the natural years of rising of the planets, Mercury the lord of Lagna and Arudha Lagna will rise in 34th year and skin problems will surely disappear fully. In any case, the use of a rosary of crystals (sphatik) has already started working wonders as this has the cooling power of the Moon.

NARAYAN DASA OF CHART 62

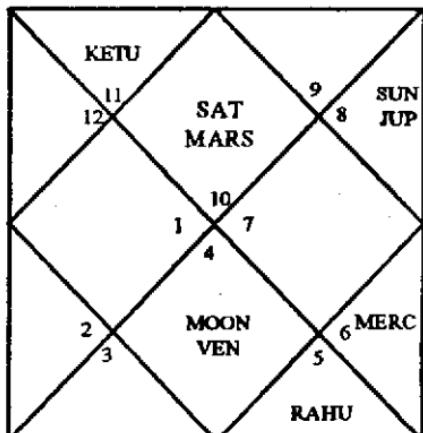
Dasa	Period	From	To	Age
Gemini	4	1969	1973	4
Aquarius	9	1973	1982	13
Libra	9	1982	1991	22
Virgo	12	1991	2003	34
Taurus	2	2003	2005	36

**Chart 64. Born on 16th February 1965; Place Sambalpur; Time 4.50 PM IST; Lat : 21N27; Long : 83E58**

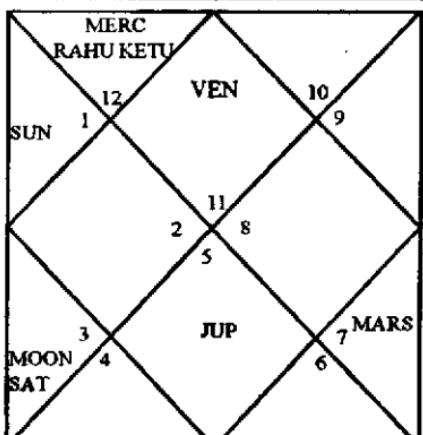
	JUP	RAHU	
SAT SUN			LAG
MERC VEN	CHART 64 MALE 16.2.1965 4.50 PM SAMBALPUR	MOON A6	
	KETU	MARS (R) AL	



KETU			MOON VEN
MARS SAT LAG	NAVAMSA D-9	RAHU	
SUN JUP		MERC	



	SUN		MOON SAT
LAG VEN	SHASTAMSA D-6		
		JUP	
		MARS	



Planet Longituda Ascendant  $21^{\circ}4'$

Sun  $4.13'$  (PUK) Moon  $10.39'$  (PK) Mars  $2.27'$  (R) (DK)  
 Mercury  $28.12'$  (AK) Jupiter  $24.59'$  (AMK) Venus  $20.35'$  (BK)  
 Saturn  $13.0'$  (MK) Rahu  $26.8'$  (GK)  
 Arudha Lagna (AL) Virgo Satrupada (A6) Leo

In chart 64, Mars is in the third from Lagna as the sixth Lord Jupiter is in Aries, a sign of Mars. The Shatrupada (A6) is in Leo (due to Ketu being stronger than Mars due to the aspect of Jupiter. The sixth

NARAYAN DASA OF CHART 64				
Dasa	Period	From	To	Age
Capri	11	1965	1976	11
Aquarius	9	1976	1985	20
Pisces	11	1985	1996	31
Aries	5	1996	2001	36
Taurus	8	2001	2009	44
Gemini	7	2009	2016	51

house from Lagna is a fiery sign aspected by Mars only, both by Rasi and Graha dristi. This indicates boils and sores. The sixth house from Arudha Lagna is Aquarius occupied by the sixth lord Saturn (long-term problems of boils) and the Sun (short period intense heat). As the lord of the shatrupada (A6) the Sun is sure to give problems in its period. The Narayana dasa of Aquarius is from 1976 to 1985. Since this as a malefic sign, the effects of this sign will be seen in the last one-third portion of the period i.e. 1982-1985. In the beginning the planets in Aquarius give results i.e. Sun & Saturn from 1976-79, then its lord Rahu shall give results from 1979-82 and then the sign Aquarius rules from 1982-85. During the phase of the planets, the Sun gives the result earlier and Saturn being a co-lord of Aquarius gives the result later. In 1976 due to the effect of the Sun and Mars already in

AL/aspecting 6th house from Ascendant, the native suffered from Chicken pox. Subsequently due to the effect of Saturn (germs/unclean scales of Chicken pox) the elder brother also suffered from chicken pox. The aspect of these planets on the eleventh from Arudha Lagna (elder brothers) maybe noted. I have indicated another method for timing events in these above lines. The dasa period is divided into three parts to be ruled by the dasa rasi (1/3rd) planets in the dasa rasi/aspecting it (1/3rd) and the lord of the dasa rasi (1/3rd). If the dasa rasi is a malefic pristodaya sign it rules the last part, if a benefic sirsodaya sign it rules the first part and if an ubhayodaya sign (Pisces) it rules the middle part. Next consider the planets in/aspecting dasa sign and its lord. The benefic planets by nature give results earlier.

This is a cumbersome method and readers can develop expertise only after adequate practise. The antardasa method of timing is simpler. By using this, the disease of the native is easily timed as Aquarius. Aquarius If the twelfth house is associated with Mars and Mercury the native develops disease of the nose and throat. In this chart, the twelfth house is Gemini, a mercurial sign aspected by Mars by Rasi dristi. During Aquarius-Gemini dasa-antar the native developed serious disease of the throat with sores and pus boils and had to be given penicillin for treatment. As indicated earlier, if the Moon associates with the sixth house also, the boils/pimples will appear on the face. While Mars is the strongest influence on the AL and the sixth house from lagna, the Moon being the lagna lord has gone to Shatrupada indicating boils on the face. With the advent of Leo antardasa in Aquarius dasa in 1980 the native started having large pimples on the face. The Moon in Shatrupada as its Lord Sun

conjoining Saturn indicate long-term problems that have continued till the end of Pisces dasa in 1996 February.

The dasa of Aries is from February 1996 to February 2001. The sign houses the ninth lord Jupiter and powerfully aspects the upapada (UL) in Leo having the beneficial Moon. Since the upapada is in the second house, it was predicted that in early 1996 the native will get married into a wealthy family (UL in second house). The wife will also be born in Cancer ascendant (due to the Moon in UL). The family of spouse/spouse will be close to home town (seventh Lord from Venus is the Moon in a fixed sign) and in the eastern direction (Orissa is in the eastern part of India—the Moon is in Leo a fiery sign). The father-in-law will have strong political links (due to the Sun ruling upapada) and may suffer from spinal/other health problems (the Sun associates with Saturn). This event occurred in 1996 exactly as foretold. The sign associating with the ninth lord gives reverence for Lord Visnu and with the advent of Aries dasa in 1996, on his birthday an elaborate worship of *Sri Vishnu* was organised. However it maybe noted that the upapada (UL) and Satrupada (A6) are both in Leo and within a year of marriage the relations with wife was severely strained. The chief cause of the problem is the Sun ruling the Shatrupada and upapada and being placed in the sixth from Arudha Lagna. The problem developed in the form of an ego hassle between the father & father-in-law. The second from upapada in Virgo ruled by Mercury which also aspects the upapada and Satrupada in Leo. During Aries-Virgo in October 1997, the native arrived at Delhi to start

■ new life as Virgo is the arudha lagna and its lord Mercury becomes the Atmakarak and is exalted in Navamsa. The native immediately got a job as a sales manager. In-spite of this scribe advising him to get his wife after 5 months in March 1998 during Aries-Leo, the native decided on impulse (due to Mars in AL) to bring his wife and the disaster began. A friend of his (born in Virgo ascendant which is also the second from upapada) is quite characterless and refuses to marry. The native claimed that this friend and his wife had developed illicit relations. This strained the marital relations, The native left his job and went back home in December 1997.

Thus, it will be seen that as a yogakarak from the ascendent and the lord of the dasa rasi, the sub-period of Virgo having Mars, was a very good chance for the native to start a new life. But, the antardasa of the sixth sign from the dasa rasi does not give stable yogas and the upapada associating with the shatrupada (A6) created havoc for him due to the bad aspect of Mercury on it. In *graha sambandha*, the Moon in upapada, is very friendly to Mercury while Mercury hates the Moon and will disrupt her life. Once again it will be seen that sometimes people are afflicted by such negative vibrations that they do not heed the advise of their astrologers and end up suffering.

(The antardasa of Aries are to be seen from it or its seventh house Libra. Mars is alone in Virgo while Venus conjoining the atmakarak Mercury is stronger to initiate the antardasas. These will be in reverse starting from Capricorn.)

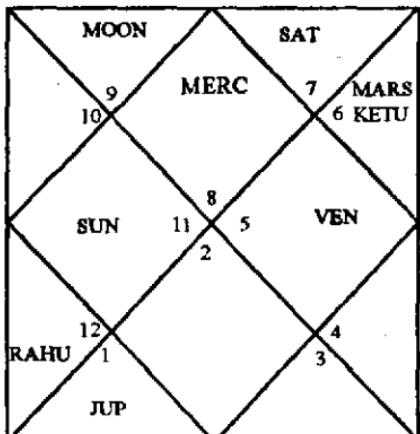
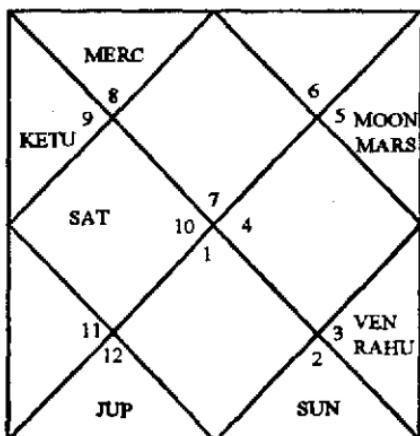
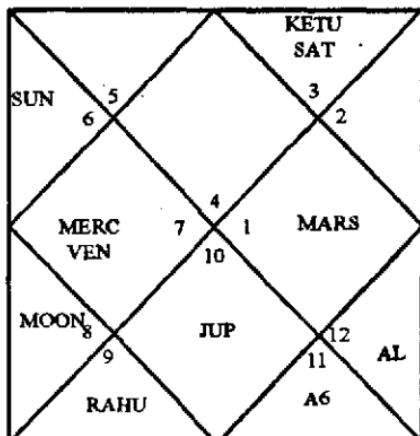
## 9.8 ACCIDENTS

Chart 65 Male Born on 1st October 1973 Time 1:25 AM/Lat : 28N47' Long 77E29';

AL	MARS		KETU SAT
A6			LAG
JUP	CHART 65 MALE 1.10.1973 AT 1.25 AM 28 N 47' 77 E 29'		
RAHU	MOON	MERC VEN	SUN

JUP		SUN	VEN RAHU
	NAVAMSA D-9		
SAT			MOON MARS
KETU	MERC	LAG	

RAHU	JUP		
SUN	DWADASAMS D-12		
			VEN
MOON	LAG MERC	SAT	MARS KETU



<b>Ascendant</b> 10°50'	<b>Sun</b> 14°1' (MK)	<b>Moon</b> 4°32' (GK)
<b>Mars (R)</b> 14°54' (BK)	<b>Mercury</b> 3°38' (DK)	<b>Jupiter</b> 8°48' (PUK)
<b>Venus</b> 26°47' (AK)	<b>Saturn</b> 11°1' (PK)	<b>Rahu</b> 8°56' (AMK)
<b>Arudha Lagna (AL)</b> Pisces	<b>Satrupada (A6)</b> Aquarius	

In chart 65, the lagna lord Moon is debilitated in Scorpio but has attained neecha bhanga due to Mars and Venus being in quadrants in their own signs and generating two *Mahapurush yogas*, namely *Ruchak & Malavya Mahapurush yogas*. Saravali teaches that all the *Rajyogas* and *Mahapurush yogas* become non-functional if the luminaries Sun & Moon are debilitated or weak. If the Sun is weak, the yogas will never start and if the Moon is weak, the yogas cannot be sustained. Both Mercury and Venus are flanked by the luminaries and it will seem, viewed only from the ascendant, that a period of *Rajyoga* is about to begin.

However, from Arudha Lagna (AL in Pisces) the third and eighth houses are very evil and the presence of Mercury and Venus in the eighth house in Libra will threaten the life of the native. Since this is the fourth house from Lagna ruling vehicles, the danger will come from vehicles.

Mercury as the third lord shows short journey was being made from Lucknow while Venus will reinforce the vehicle accident part as it rules travels. The satrupada (A6) is in Aquarius and is aspected by Mercury and Venus. This Mercury and Venus will give inimical results in the chart. Being in the ninth house from the satrupada these planets will protect the enemy/evil *shasta* forces and will bring ruin on the native. Thus, the entire rosy picture of *Malavya Mahapurush yoga* etc. is completely altered when the

hidden nature of the Mercury and Venus are revealed by the AL and A6.

A rare combination of Saturn and Ketu are in the twelfth house from Lagna. If *Saturn conjoins Rahu/Ketu in the first to sixth house from Lagna, the last rites of mother will not be performed by the native while if they conjoin in any house from the seventh to twelfth from lagna, the last rites of father will not be performed.* Thus, Saturn and Ketu will put the native in such a situation that he cannot perform the last rites of his father. From Arudha Lagna, Saturn & Ketu are in the fourth house causing *papargala* (malefic obstruction) through vehicles and properties (matters of fourth house).

**Timing Event :** It is evident from the above that during the dasa antar of Mercury & Venus, in pratyantar/sookshmantar of Saturn & Ketu or vice-versa, this accident can occur and a situation could arise that there would be danger to life of father as the native would not be in a position to do the last rites.

When Rahu is in Sagittarius in debility, the transit of Jupiter in Sagittarius will mark an evil period. This transit of Jupiter was in 1996. When such an evil transit of Jupiter over debilitated natal Rahu occurs there can be disaster to elders of the family and to ones reputation/profession. Simultaneously Saturn & Ketu were transiting in Pisces in the ninth house in the Arudha Lagna. Transit Saturn over Arudha Lagna can be very bad as transit Sun over Arudha lagna is very good. A *very fine timing of events is through*

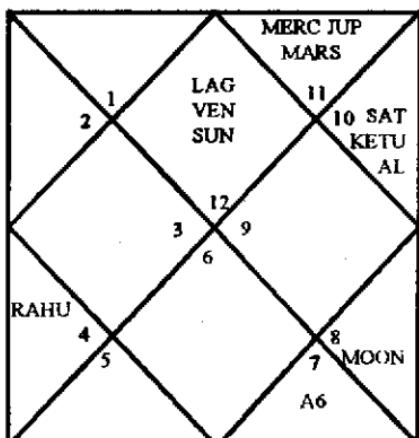
**Brighu Transits.** In this method, the transit of the planet both in Rasi and Navamsa is seen. Thus, on the day of the accident i.e. 21st May 1996 the Vimsottari dasa, sub-period sub-sub period and sub-sub sub-period was Mercury-Venus-Saturn-Ketu. Jupiter was retrograde in  $23^{\circ}25'$  Sagittarius i.e. in Scorpio navamsa. This is technically called *Rahu Bhava chandramsa* as Rahu is in Sagittarius in Bhava (The sign occupied by transit Jupiter) and the Moon (chandra) is in Scorpio (the navamsa occupied by transit Jupiter). This brings the destructive powers of Rahu on ones personal affairs (Moon). Similarly, transit Saturn foreboding evil was on the Arudha Lagna (AL) and in Libra navamsa (Saturn  $10^{\circ}52'$  Pisces). This brings forth the transit called *Arudha bhava Mritamsa* as the navamsa transit of Saturn is in the eighth from Arudha Lagna, and as explained earlier, the Mercury & Venus in eighth from Arudha Lagna were activated to give the accident.

Thus while using Vimsottari dasas, good knowledge of Brighu transits is an added advantage for perfect timing. In the dwadasamsa (D-12 Chart). The ninth house (Father) is Cancer. The dasa Lord Mercury is evil in Scorpio being aspected by Rahu the 8th Lord from Cancer. Venus in the tenth can be a maraka for father being in 2nd from 9th house. Saturn is 7th Lord from Cancer placed in the 4th (Vehicles) from it in a Venusian sign and Ketu is in 12th from Saturn and with Mars indicating sudden death. Father died in the violent accident on 21st May 1996 in Mars-Ven-Sat-Ketu Vimsottari periods. Shoola dasas can also be used to time death. Death of father can be expected in

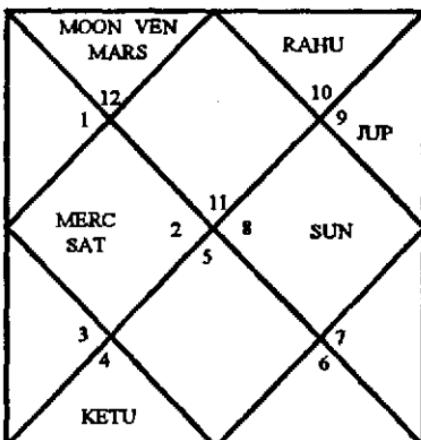
the month when the Sun transits the natal navamsa. The Sun is in Taurus navamsa in natal chart and on The day of the accident, it was transiting Taurus. The Moon was transiting Gemini that is occupied by natal Saturn & Ketu and Chandrastama was in progress as it was in the eighth house from the Janma Rasi (Scorpio). The natives jaw was severely damaged in the accident and he lost his left eye permanently. Thus, he was not in a position of perform the last rites of his father. If Saturn is alone in the twelfth house, the left eye maybe squinted while with Ketu, it can badly damage/blind the left eye. This came to pass. As such Venus is also a *karaka* for eyes and during the combined influence of these plants, the evil occurred. Now, the specific *karaka* for the left eye is the Moon and the Moon & Venus were transiting Gemini over natal Saturn & Ketu and in eighth from Janma Rasi.

**Chart 66 Male Born on 28th March 1962  
Place Kiriburu, India Time 6.29 Lat : 22 No 6.  
Long : 85 E17' Ascendant 26°20'**

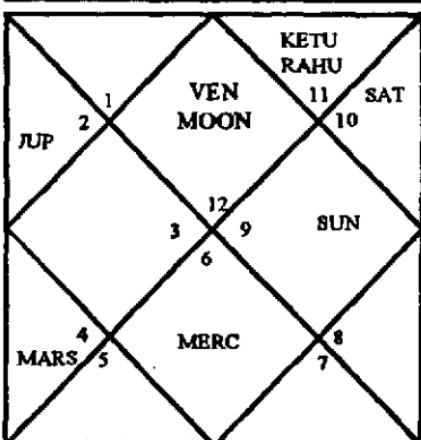
LAG VEN SUN			
MERC MARS JUP	CHART 65 MALE/FEMLE		RAHU
SAT KETU AL			
	MOON	A6	



MERC SAT		
LAG	NAVAMSA D-9	KETU
RAHU		
JUP	SUN	
LAG		JUP



LAG VEN MOON		JUP
KETU RAHU	SHASTAMSA D-6	MARS
SAT		
SUN		MERC
LAG		VEN MOON



Sun 13°32' (PUK)

Jupiter 7°7' (DK)

Saturn 15°43' (PK)

Capricorn Satrupada (A6) Libra

Moon 29°41' (AK)

Mercury 26°2' (DK)

Rahu 22°7' (GK)

Mars 18°59' (MK)

Venus 28°6' (AMK)

Arudha Lagna (AL)

In chart 66, the birth has occurred in *Jyestha gandanta* (Moon in the last quarter of Jyestha star) signifying danger during childhood. As such the native was a premature delivery and there was danger to life at birth and upto one year during the Narayan dasa of Pisces (1 Year) housing the 3rd, 6th and 8th lords Venus and Sun. The next dasa of Cancer was for 7 years (2nd to 8th year). Cancer has Rahu in it, is the seventh sign from Arudha lagna and its lord Moon in debilitated in Scorpio. This would also not be a very

good phase threatening danger and balaristha (infantile danger of death etc.) The Arudha lagna is badly afflicted by the conjunction of Saturn and Ketu in it. As the lord of Arudha lagna Saturn, by itself will not be bad, but during the conjoined period with Ketu Rahu it will reveal itself awfully.

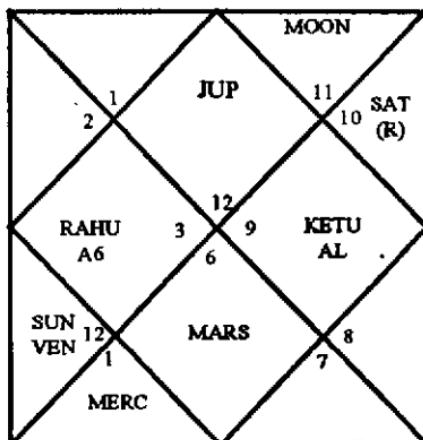
In 1966 during Ketu-Jupiter dasa-antar the parents of the child called on yogi Minto Maharaj who lovingly caressed the left eye of the child and said that a storm shall blow, but the child will be protected. The Moon in the atmakarak (left eye) and is in Scorpio. Just like chart 65, the Moon as the lord of lagna was in Scorpio, here it is the atmakarak in Scorpio. The third house from Arudha lagna is Pisces with Venus (Vehicle, eyes Karak) in it. The *Shastarudha* (A6) is in Libra owned by Venus showing danger from vehicles. During the Narayan Dasa-Antar of Cancer-Cancer (Having Rahu and the Moon in debility) the native was also simultaneously under the vimsottari dasa-antar of Ketu-Saturn that the School bus in which he was travelling overturned. Miraculously, all children were alive. The elder ones managed to get out but the little children including the native were trapped and later rescued. The native suffered an injury in the navel (*Brahma sthana*-Saturn) and a rod just glanced his *left* eyebrow that was cut and bleeding, but the eye was saved. Blessings of saints always count. The storm did blow, but the child was saved.

The Shastamsa provides an easier clue with Rahu and Ketu in the twelfth house and Saturn in the twelfth from Ketu. The Moon and Venus conjoin in the ascendant showing the part of body (eyes especially left eye due to Moon conjoining Venus the 8th lord). The aspect of Saturn on the ascendent and Mars is not desirable as it links accidents to the native.

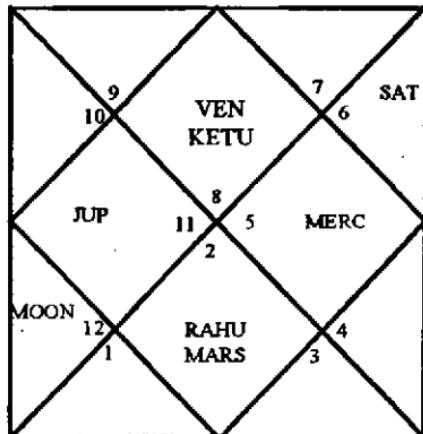
## 9.9 DANGER FROM ANIMALS.

**Chart 67. Male Born on 7th August 1963; Place: Sambalpur Time 9.15 p.m. Lat : 21N28' Long 84E01' Ascendant 14°23'**

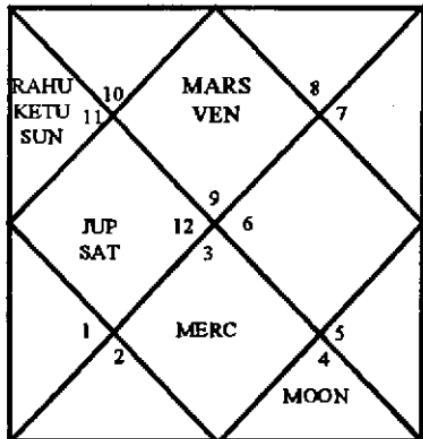
LAG JUP			RAHU A6
MOON	CHART 67 MALE 7.8.1963 9.15 PM 21 N 28 84 E 1		SUN VEN
SAT (R)			MERC
KETU AL			MARS



MOON		RAHU MARS	
JUP	NAVAMSA D-9		
		MERC	
	LAG VEN KETU		SAT



JUP SAT			MERC
RAHU KETU SUN	SHASTAMSA D-6		MOON
LAG MARS VEN			



**Sun** 21°4' (BK)    **Moon** 19°58'(MK)    **Mars** 13°39' (PUK)  
**Mercury** 13°23'(GK)    **Jupiter** 26°7'(AMK)    **Venus** 14°59' (PK)  
**Saturn** (R) 26°50'(AK)    **Rahu** 23°45'(DK)    **Arudha Lagna** (AL)  
**Sagittarius Satrupada** (A6) Gemini

The various animals from which one could suffer have been listed in the Jaimini upadesa Sutras and other texts. Normally the reference is to the navamsa. For example, if the navamsa is Aries. Rats & Cats, if Taurus quadrupeds, if Gemini skin problem, worms, if Cancer water dwelling creatures, etc. The danger is seen from the lord of the badhaksthans and the planets in the sixth house or its lord. In chart 67, Pisces is in the ascendant and Virgo the seventh house in the place of obstruction. The seventh lord is Mercury placed in the sixth house clearly indicating the danger. *If the lord of badhaksthana (badhakesh) is in a movable sign, the obstruction can be easily removed, if in a dual sign, then also with some difficulty it can be overcome but if the lord is in a fixed sign the native will have to suffer the obstruction.* Since Mercury is in a fixed sign no amount of propitiation will help and the native is destined to suffer. The animals/danger indicated by Mercury is to be seen from its navamsa. Mercury in Leo Navamsa indicates danger form dogs, tigers and other canines. This is reinforced by the presence of ketu (dogs) in the tenth house from lagna in a constellation of Venus (female-bitch). Saturn in the second house is also another classic combination for dogbite and in chart 67, Saturn is in the second from Arudha Lagna.

In the rasi Chart. Mercury is in the sixth from Jupiter (a bad position for vimsottari results) and in the seventh in navamsa (ill-health or danger to physique)

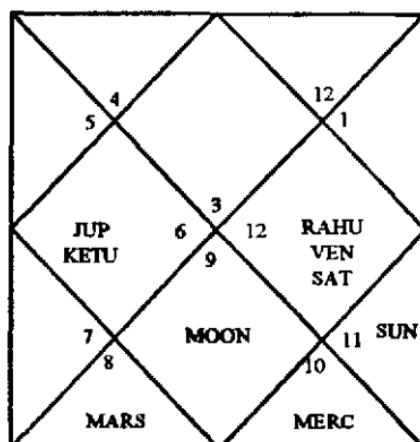
In the shastamsa, Jupiter is the lagna lord and is afflicted by the second Lord Saturn. As explained in

earlier examples, the second and seventh lord are the real killers and if they conjoin the lagna or lagnalord, the native is afflicted, while if they conjoin the sixth lord or sixth house the enemy is afflicted. Saturn also aspects the lagna the sixth house and sixth lord Venus. Thus Saturn is equally bad for both the native and the enemy. The sixth lord Venus is in lagna, another classic combination for feline danger and with Mars this is sure to occur. As the seventh lord Mercury aspects the lagna and sixth lord Venus and is a danger to both.

Thus, the native was destined to suffer the bite of a dog (female) in the Vimsottari dasa-antar-praty antar-sookshmantar-pranantar of Jupiter-Mercury-Venus-Ketu-Saturn on 13th February 1969.

The event occurred at around 1.30 p.m. and the transit horoscope is chart 68. Transit of Saturn and Rahu in the ascendant is very bad as that of Jupiter suffering from Chandala dosha in the eighth from Janma Rasi (Aquarius) is bad. The Moon was transiting the ghatak rasi Sagittarius (for Aquarius Janma rasi, the ghatak gochar rasi is Sagittarius) in a constellation of Venus over natal

RAHU VEN SAT			LAG
SUN	TRANSIT CHART 68 13.2.1969 1.30 PM 21 N 13' 84 E 53'		
MERC			JUP KETU
MOON	MARS		



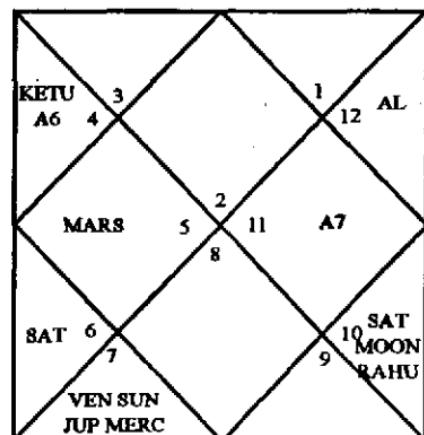
**Ketu.** The Sun was in the ninth from Satrupada (A6) and in Janma rasi (natal Moon) and was thus very unfavourable. The ascendant rising at the time of the event was Gemini the shatrupada (A6) in natal. Chart containing Rahu. Since the transit rising sign is the fourth from birth ascendant, the place where it occurred was the school.

In this manner, the evils of the sixth house can be judged in matters concerning the physical body.

### 1.10 Litigation.

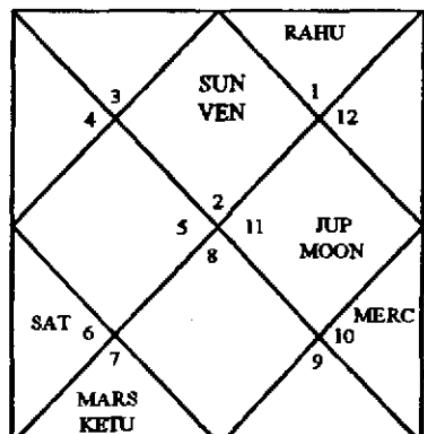
**Chart 69 Male Born on 12th November 1934 Place Cuttack Time 6.20 p.m. Lat : 20N 30 Long : 85E50' Ascendant 16.39'**

AL		LAG	
A7			A6 KETU
SAT MOON RAHU	CHART 68 MALE 12.11.1934 6.20 PM IST CUTTACK	MARS	
	VEN SUN JUP MERC		

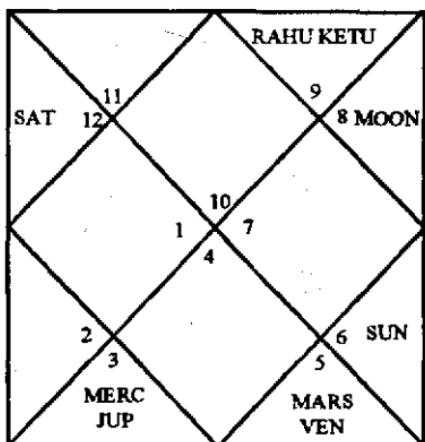


	RAHU	LAG VEN SUN	
JUP MOON		NAVAMSA D-9	
MERC			

MARS KETU      SAT



SAT			MERC JUP
LAM	SHARTAMSA D-6		
Rahu Ketu	MOON		SUN



Sun 26.31' (AMK)

Moon 5.51' (DK)

Mars 21.40 (MK)

Mercury 10.1 (GK)

Jupiter 14.5' (PUK)

Venus 24.54' (BK)

Saturn 28.49' (AK) Rahu 11.10' (PK) Arudha Lagna (AL) Pisces

Satrupada (A6) Cancer Darapada (A7) Aquarius

In chart 69, there are a number of planets in the sixth house giving rise to a number of Rajyoga and duryogas. In any war/battle, the strength of the lagna lord plays a crucial part. Here the lagna is vargottama and conjoined the Lagnesh Venus in Navamsa. Venus is in own sign both in Rasi & Navamsa. The Arudha Lagna is in Pisces with four planets in the eighth house in Libra. This will give a tendency to gamble with ones life especially as the lord of Arudha lagna is also in the eighth from it. The Arudha lagna is unconjoined and unaspected, but has Mars in the sixth from it indicating that during the period of Mars the native maybe tempted to use unscrupulous methods to earn money. This also gives success in battles and produces a great warrior. The Darapada (A7) indicates the business and the signs/planets aspecting show the types of business(es) and partners respectively. In chart 69, the Darapada (A7) is in Aquarius. This Aquarius shows the company and its name starts with 'S'. The difference between Graha dristi and Rasi



**COLLECTION OF VARIOUS**  
→ HINDUISM SCRIPTURES  
→ HINDU COMICS  
→ AYURVEDA  
→ MAGZINES

FIND ALL AT [HTTPS://DSC.GG/DHARMA](https://dsc.gg/dharma)

Made with  
By  
Avinash/Shashi

[creator of  
hinduism  
server]

dristi should be clearly understood as external and internal affairs of the company, respectively. The darapada (A7) is aspected by three planets Rahu, Jupiter and Mars. Although the native consulted many collaborators, the deal with the Japanese finally came through as Mars aspects both the Darapada (A7) and Arudha Lagna (AL) and is placed in Leo. Thus, Mars in the seventh from Darapada (Partner of Company) is the collaboration-Japanese,. Jupiter in the ninth from Darapada (financier as 2nd Lord also) is the *banker* and Rahu in the twelfth house (expenditure) from Darapada is the Vendor/supplier.

The signs aspecting darapada (A7) are the three movable signs Aries, Cancer and Libra. Thus, these signs will furnish the owners of the company (or the partners of the native). Libra has four planets, the *Sun (Government)* : It was a joint venture with a state government) Venus (the native himself who held the second largest share after the Government). Note the degrees of the planets. The Sun with the highest degree has the largest share. Venus is second. The third highest was held by a goldsmith Jupiter and the fourth highest by a trader (Mercury). Cancer has Ketu in it showing a partner who was never part of the "Inner group" but because of an old friendship was given a share. He wa a *lawyer* handling only criminal cases (typical of Ketu who always protects thieves and anti-socials). Aries aspecting the Darapada shows the interest of Mars (Japanese) who had planned to join at the time of expansion.

The Shatrupada (A6) is in Cancer and has Ketu in it. Thus, there was every likelihood of